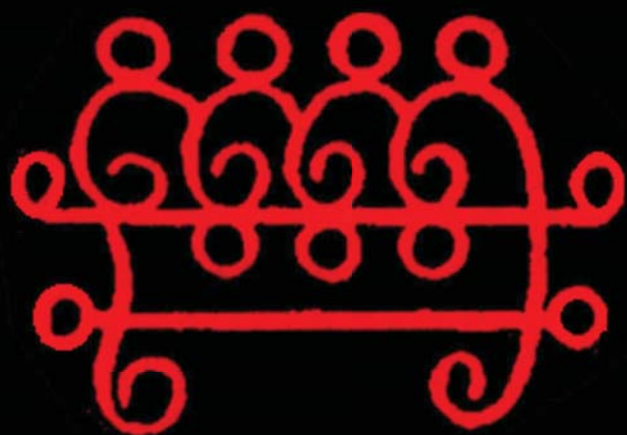


GNOSIS & ALCHEMY

VOLUME I



JOSE M. HERROU-ARAGON

BERSERKER

BOOKS



GNOSIS AND ALCHEMY

Gnosis and Alchemy

José María Herrou Aragón
(et. al.)

First Edition

"Primordial gnosis, primordial gnosis, eternal gnosis. The supreme knowledge that liberates man and destroys the creator god. The secret knowledge brought from the other world, the true world, the kingdom of the Supreme and Unknowable God. The terrible knowledge brought from the other world to help man to awaken, to recover his Self, to annihilate his soul, to liberate his Spirit and to destroy the evil work of the demiurge or creator god. The only important thing to which a man can devote his whole life.

(José Herrou Aragón: Presentation of the website www.gnosisprimordial.com).

"And in the Pralaya of Kuan Yin's Love and Mercy, over the Death of Humanity, in the Götterdämmerung of the Brotherhood, the resurrected Heroes, the semi-divine vîryas, the God-men, will exalt the Naked Truth of Himself, the Enemy of Love, the Bride of the Origin".

(Nimrod de Rosario: "The Mystery of Belicena Villca").

"And on the day when all that is useless is destroyed, on the day when all creation and its creator are disintegrated, when there is nothing left, not a body, not a soul, not an atom, only the Spirits will remain, forever liberated. There will be no more duality and the world will be one again: Eternal Unknowable Fire. (José Herrou Aragón: "The Forbidden Religion").

FUNDAMENTALS

32 Gnostic Affirmations (extracted from the 22 chapters of the book "The Forbidden Religion")



1. Jehovah does not want man to know his origin and his high destiny. He has forbidden him all contact with the upper world. He wants man to reflect Him, the Creator, and not the Supreme God.
2. As the creator cursed the Serpent when it spoiled his plans and ruined his work, so must the creator be cursed for every man he has undone. As the creator cursed the Serpent of Salvation, so shall the creator be cursed as long as he exists, for every Spirit released from his clutches.
3. It is the divine energy of the imprisoned Spirit that drove and drives the evolution of the animal-man!
4. The Gnostics do not want to wait billions of years. The Gnostics want to liberate themselves now, as soon as possible. And not only liberate themselves. They also want to put an end to this whole satanic system, to the breathings of the demiurge, to his insane plans, to the torment of the imprisoned spirits, to the successive creations and translations, to the deaths and reincarnations, to all that is created, to all that is impure, and to the demiurge as well.
5. The worst thing that can be done to the Truth is to ban it. It will have the opposite effect: it will resurface with greater force and violence.
6. That is what fear is for and that is what the conspiracy is for: so that no one can ever find the Way of Liberation and Return.
7. The aim of these religions is to keep man asleep, leading him blindly to the final slaughter: his fusion with the demiurge.

8. If they could endure their vision without dying, they would see only nameless darkness, for they would be seeing the True Light.

9. The Spirit Warriors abhor matter. They are destroyers, yes, but destroyers of the impure.

10. Only the absurd, the sick, that which imprisons the Spirit, the coffin that envelops it: the body and soul of the animal mistakenly called man, would be destroyed.

11. And the day when all that is useless is destroyed, the day when all creation and its creator are disintegrated, when nothing remains, not a body, not a soul, not an atom, only the Spirits will remain, forever liberated. There will be no more duality and the world will be one again: Eternal Unknowable Fire.

12. The Gnostics conclude that if these laws are those of the demiurge, they can and must be disobeyed.

13. Whatever the creator declares, whatever he commands, whatever he demands must be disobeyed, for that is not the True God but an imposter who believes himself to be "the One".

14. With his permanent opposition, the Gnostic gradually acquires a power equal to and then superior to that of the creator god.

15. What is happening is that there is something in man that has not been created by the creator God: the Eternal Spirit.

16. All rebellion comes from the Spirit. It is the uncreated in man that abhors and opposes the creator satan and his work.

17. The creator god exists, but he must be eliminated by man.

18. The duality of worlds must be eliminated by man. There will then be but one realm: that of the Unknowable God.

19. Most do not want to know the truth: that they inhabit a gigantic madhouse devised and controlled by the Supreme Madman.

20. His impure body and soul have been divinised by the Spirit and no longer belong to the demiurge. His body, soul and Spirit have become one: indestructible, immortal and eternal.

21. The path of the right hand, towards the demiurge, through the perfectioning of the

right hand, towards the demiurge, through the perfecting of the right hand.

The Left Hand Path, or the Path of the Left Hand, to the Unknowable, through the liberation of the Spirit.

22. The true kaivalya inevitably comprises total and absolute separation from the demiurge himself.

23. This is the natural hostility of the Spirit towards the demiurge and his work. If the Spirit felt love towards the demiurge and his creation, it would not be a Spirit, it would be a soul. The soul is pure love (for the demiurge and his work). Spirit is pure hatred (of the demiurge and his work).

24. It is good to remember that, although persecuted and denied, there is also the liberation and realisation of the Spirit.

25. The initiate recognises the Unknowable God, rejects the authority of the creator god and his commandments, and declares that he has been forever delivered from the power of the demiurge.

26. Through initiation, the initiate has radically changed his relationship to the creator god. He has separated himself from the demiurge and from all creation. He has separated himself from his body and soul. He has been cut off from the laws that govern the world of matter and time. He has been cut off from everything but his Spirit.

27. "I want to separate myself from the creator god and his creation, I want to separate myself from matter and time, I want to separate myself from my body and soul, I want to unite with my Spirit, I want my Spirit to be released, I want to be my Spirit, I am my Spirit".

28. Originally impure, demiurgic and perishable matter, the body and soul will be transmuted by the Spirit into divine and eternal matter: the indestructible vajra. The mud and the breath of the demiurge will thus become pure and glorious. They will form with the Spirit a single entity, inseparable and indissoluble for all eternity.

29. The triumphant Spirit has wrested from the demiurge part of his creation, a body and a soul, and transformed them into divine matter over which he no longer has control. By the power of the Spirit the created has been transmuted into the uncreated!

30. The hour of the Spirit's vengeance has come.

31. The body and soul, divinised and incorporated by the Spirit, will be the trophy he will eternally hold as a memento of his triumphant passage through the perverted world of created matter.

32. Thus, all duality will have disappeared and the world will become one again: the Eternal Kingdom of the True and Unknowable God.

Author: José Herrou Aragón

Text taken from the book "The Forbidden Religion".

Gnostic fragments taken from the work of Nimrod of Rosario



Foreword

89 excerpts from the novel "The Mystery of Belicena Villca" and 45 excerpts from "Fundamentals of Hyperborean Wisdom" have been selected to be read and studied by the aspirants.

These 134 fragments are an optimal synthesis of the gnosis that Nimrod of Rosario had the mission to bring to this world.

These excerpts are also an introduction to the books of Nimrod of Rosario. Once the aspirants have read and reread them, they will be able to continue with the abridged version of the novel and with the first volumes of the Fundamentals.

The study of the writings of Nimrod of Rosario must be carried out thoroughly, knowing that every word and every sentence is immensely important.

Nimrod of Rosario taught us that reading and re-reading his writings will bring about the awakening and transmutation of the aspirants.

I. Excerpts from "The Mystery of Belicena Villca".

1. If you have already become aware of the Great Deception, then read the following carefully, for there you will find some clues to guide you on the Path of Return to Origin.

2. The Secret, in synthesis, consists in... knowing the extraterrestrial Origin of the human Spirit and acquiring sufficient Wisdom to return to that Origin, definitively abandoning the insane Universe of Matter and Energy, of Created Forms.

3. Men from a dreadful and total war... from an Essential War which began long before, in the extraterrestrial Origin of the human Spirit, and which has not yet ended.

4. The Essential War is a clash of Gods, a conflict that began in Heaven and then spread to Earth, involving men in its course.

5. The Highest Wisdom would coincide with the Strongest Will to return to the Origin, with the Greatest Orientation towards the Origin, with the Highest Courage resolved to fight against the Powers of Matter, and with the Highest Spiritual Hostility to the unspiritual.

6. Before the fall of the extraterrestrial Spirit into Matter, there existed on Earth an extremely primitive animal-man, a child of the Creator God of all material forms: such an animal-man possessed soul essence, i.e., a Soul capable of attaining immortality, but lacked the eternal Spirit.

7. After the Mystery of the Fall, the Spirit became incorporated into the human animal, a prisoner of Matter, and the need for its liberation arose.

8. To understand the Sign of Origin required exactly "thirteen plus three Vrunas", i.e. an alphabet of sixteen signs called Vrunas or Varunas.

9. The highest priestly sanctity, that which was demonstrated by the mastery of the Soul, whether conceived as body or as force, meant also the most abject submission to the Powers of Matter.

10. In the Origin, beyond the stars, there was an Uncreated Light which could be seen only by the Spirit; this infinite light was imperceptible to the Soul. Yet, though invisible, before it the Soul felt as before the most impenetrable blackness, an infinite abyss, and was plunged in uncontrollable terror; and this was because the Uncreated Light of the Spirit conveyed to the Soul the intuition of eternal death in which it, like every created thing, would end its existence at the end of a super "Great Year" of manifestation of the Creator God, a "Mahamanvantara".

11. There were three concepts, the principle of Occupation, the principle of Encirclement, and the principle of the Wall.

12. Wisdom would make the Spirit free in Origin and more powerful than the Creator God; but in this world, where the Spirit is chained to the animal man, the Cult of the Creator God would eventually dominate Wisdom.

13. All that exists in this world is only a crude imitation of the things of the True World.

14. As the Alchemist churns lead, the members of the chosen family would tirelessly repeat the trials set by the ancestors, until one of them would one day, turning a circle a thousand times under other heavens, accomplish the family mission, and then purify his astral blood. A transmutation would then take place which would enable him to overcome the involution of the Kaly Yuga or Dark Age, to return to the Origin and to acquire Wisdom again.

15. The Great Chief of the Hyperborean Spirits, Lucifer, "he who challenges with the Power of Wisdom the Power of Illusion of the Creator God", the Envoy of the Unknowable God, the true Kristos of Uncreated Light.

16. They kept the sacred alphabet of thirteen plus three Vrunas, which they represented with sixteen signs formed with straight lines and to which they had associated a sound of the common language; thus there were thirteen consonants and three vowels.

17. It would be His Fire that would settle in the heart of man and transmute him; and that Fire, at first extremely warm, would finally become colder than ice: and it would be that Cold Fire that would produce the mutation of human nature.

18. The Infinite Blackness offered by the Kâlibur Death of the Goddess Pyrena, in which all Created Light is hopelessly extinguished, is capable of Reflecting that "something" which is the Uncreated Spirit; and the Reflection of the Spirit in the Infinite Blackness of the Kâlibur Death is the Naked Truth of Itself. In the face of the Infinite Blackness the Created Life dies of Terror and the Spirit finds Itself. That is why if the Chosen One, after the reunion, recovers Life, he will be the bearer of a Sign of Death which will freeze his heart forever. The Soul cannot help but be subjugated by the Stone Seed of Itself which grows and develops at its expense and mutates the Chosen One into a Hyperborean Initiate, into a Man of Stone, into a Wise Warrior. As a Man of Stone, the resurrected Chosen One will have a Heart of Ice and will exhale Absolute Courage. He will be able to love the Woman of Flesh unreservedly, but she will never be able to kindle in his heart the Hot Fire of Animal Passion. Then he will seek in the Woman of Flesh, She who, besides Soul, possesses Uncreated Spirit, like the Goddess Pyrena, and is able to Reveal, in Her Infinite Blackness, the Naked Truth of Himself. Her, the Kâlibur Woman, He will love with the Cold Fire of the Hyperborean Race. And the Kâlibur Woman will answer Him with the icy A-mort of the Kâlibur Death of Pyrena.

19. The contemplation of the Self, which is a Reflection of the Eternal Spirit, is experienced as a

The Chosen Ones who encounter the Kâlibur Death of Pyrena will never be able to answer that question; the experience of Eternity is indescribable.

20. A Man of Stone; a Returned from Death; one who in Death was loved with the Cold Fire Kâlibur of Pyrena and now retains the Remembrance of A-mort; one who has felt, beyond the Love of Life, the A-mort of Death Kâlibur, that is, the Undeath of Death Kâlibur, and now has been immortalised as a son of Death.

21. The Man of Stone will only act, he will listen in silence to the Voice of the Cold Fire and act; and his act will express the highest spiritual Courage; whatever he does, his act will be founded on the absolute support of Himself, beyond good and evil, and will be unaffected by any judgment or punishment from the World of Deception. And no variant of the Great Deception, not even the Hot Fire of Animal Passion, can drag him back into the Dream of Life; wise and courageous as a God, the Man of Stone will fight only if necessary, and wait quietly for the Final Battle; He will long for the Origin and be moved by longing for the A-mort of the Goddess; he will seek his Original Partner in the Woman Kâlibur and, if he finds her, will love her with the Cold Fire of Himself; and She will embrace him with the Uncreated Light of her Eternal Spirit, which will be Infinite Blackness for the created Soul.

22. On Earth, the spirit had been chained to the animal man in order that its volitional power might accelerate the evolution of the latter's psychic structure; and so tight was the chaining, so immersed was the spirit in the soul nature of the human animal, that it had forgotten its origin and believed itself to be a product of Nature and of the Powers of Matter, a creation of the Gods.

23. Navutan comes to free the Spirit of Man from its imprisonment in the World of the Creator God; the Spirit is Uncreated, i.e., not Created by the Creator God, and therefore nothing that happens here can essentially defile it, much less affect it ethically; the Spirit is Innocent and pure in the Eternity of Origin; Hence Navutan affirms that the Hyperborean Spirit, belonging to a Warrior Race, can only manifest an attitude of essential hostility to the World of the Creator God, can only rebel against the Material Order, can only doubt the Reality of the World which constitutes the Great Delusion, can only reject as False or Enemy all that is not the product of Itself, that is, of the Spirit, and can only encourage a single purpose with Wisdom: To leave the World of the Creator God, where he is a slave, and to return to the World of the Unknowable, where he will again be a God. Conversely, Jesus Christ comes to save the Soul of Man from Sin, from the Law of the Creator God; the Soul is Created by the Creator God and must blindly obey the Law of his Father.

24. Hence Jesus Christ affirms that the Soul of Man, the most perfect creature of the Creator God, must only manifest an attitude of essential love towards the World of the Creator God, must only accept with resignation its place in the Material Order, must only believe in the Reality of the World, must only accept as True and Friend that which proves to come in the Name of the Creator God, and must only encourage a single purpose with Wisdom: To remain in the World of the Creator God as a sheep and to be shepherded by Jesus Christ or the Priests who represent Him. To be God or to be sheep, that is the question.

25. Like the Gnostics and Manichaeans at one time, and like the Cathars and Albigensians later, they would accept only part of the Gospels, especially that of John, and reject outright the Old Testament. This is what they alleged: the God of the Jews was none other than Jehovah Satan, an aspect or face of the One God Creator of the Material Universe; Genesis tells the story of the Creation of the Material Universe, where the Uncreated and Eternal Spirit would be enslaved; the created Universe is thus intrinsically evil to the Uncreated Spirit, the Spirit attaching value only to the True World from which it proceeds.

26. Another is the Church of Kristos, or the Church plain, to which the Lords of Tharsis and the Circulus Domini Canis belonged, and to which many of those who stand for the Spirit and against the Powers of Matter, for Kristos Light and against Jehovah Satan, belong. One is the Church of the Betrayal of the Spirit of Man and another is the Church of the Deliverance of the Spirit of Man, one is the Church of the Demon of the Immortal Soul and another is the Church of the God of the Eternal Spirit.

27. They engraved the thirteen plus three runic signs of the Sacred Alphabet on the Irminsul Column, and inlaid in its centre the Stone of Venus, in remembrance of the One Eye of Wothan that looked down upon the World of the Great Deception from the Tree of Terror.

28. The Spirit is essentially warlike, and therefore the noble and warrior castes are spiritually superior to the priestly.

29. What the Cathars really knew was the Hyperborean Wisdom, which they taught by means of symbols borrowed from Mazdeism, Zervanism, Gnosticism, Judaeo-Christianity, etc. Accordingly, they preached that Good was of an absolutely spiritual nature and was entirely outside this World; Spirit was Eternal and Uncreated and proceeded from the Origin of Good; Evil, on the contrary, had by nature all that was material and created; the World of Matter, wherein dwells the animal man, was intrinsically evil; the World had been Created by Jehovah Satan, a demoniac Demiurge; they therefore rejected the Bible, which was the "Word of Satan", and repudiated especially Genesis, where the Demon's act of Creating the World was narrated; the Church of Rome, which accepted the Bible, was thus "the

Synagogue of Satan", the abode of the Demon; the animal

Man, created by Satan, had two natures: the material body and the Soul; to these had been joined the Uncreated Spirit, which had remained since then a prisoner of Matter; the Spirit, unable to free itself, resided in the Soul, and the Soul animated the material body, which was immersed in the Evil of the Material World; the Spirit was thus sunk in Hell, condemned to the pain and suffering which Jehovah Satan imposed upon the animal man.

30. It was time for spiritual awakening and material renunciation, for a clear distinction between the All of Spirit and the Nothingness of Matter.

31. It would require profoundly spiritual men, possessing the Hyperborean Wisdom and transmuted by the Remembrance of Origin, by the revelation of the Naked Truth of Self, i.e., it would require Men of Stone.

32. Opposing the Hyperborean Wisdom to the Cult of the One God.

33. In every Hyperborean Initiate the Spirit was to dominate the Soul.

34. Man will lose his manhood and become soft, he will become like a woman; even when he can procreate, his will to fight will be weakened by an increasing effeminacy which will spread throughout humanity; Perplexed, many will mistake sodomite morality for a product of high civilisation, but in truth it will happen that the Heart will dominate the Mind and enervate the Will; in the End, all will eventually accept the synarchic way of life; and man will substitute the Eagle for the Dove, War for Peace, heroic Risk for passive Comfort.

35. Time is the constant flow of the Consciousness of the One; between the Beginning and the End of Time is Creation; and at the End of Time is the Perfection of the Soul as the Stone of Fire. It is the Will of YHVH that the Soul attain Final Perfection after the pattern of Metatron. But now the Soul cannot see the Cold Stone that is sunk in its bosom. He does not perceive it until it crosses his path and becomes a Stumbling Stone for the Soul, an Insurmountable Obstacle to attaining the Good of Ultimate Perfection. Without the Stone Seed in the Soul of the clay man, there would have been no Evil or Hatred towards Creation, the evolution would have been accomplished by the Force of Love for the creator, the Final Perfection would have been assured for every Created Soul: now that Plan of YHVH will be impossible to fulfil.

36. He had become a Hyperborean Initiate, a potential enemy of the plans of the White Brotherhood. How did such a heresy occur? Who initiated him into the Hyperborean Wisdom?

37. Wearing the Papal Tiara, replica of the Egyptian crown of the Atlantean Priests

dark-skinned; wearing the white robe of the Levitical Priests of Israel, on which is embroidered the Four-Leaved Clover of the Golen Priests, stylised as a Celtic cross; in his right hand holding the Cross, symbol of the Spiritual Chaining, and in his left the Keys of St. Peter, symbol of the Kâlachakra Key with which the Gods Traitors to the Spirit of Man consummated their Original Betrayal.

38. My Lord knows and respects only the Law of Honour, which is the Law of the Holy Spirit, of the Will of the True God; only your God Jehovah, who is a Demon called Satan, whom you obey slavishly, can oppose that Law.

39. We, the Eternal Warriors of Kristos Lucifer, will one day do away with the Chiefs of your Chiefs, with the Occult Hierarchy of High Priests who hold the Uncreated Spirit in bondage to created matter.

40. The "I", the expression of the Spirit, arises sunk in the bowels of the Soul without any possibility of orienting itself towards the Origin, for it is unaware that it is in such a situation, that there is a possible return to the Homeland of the Spirit; the "I" is normally astray without knowing that it is so; and it seeks the Origin without knowing what it seeks. The Traitor Gods have chained it to the Soul of the animal man, so that the volitional force of its futile search may be harnessed by the Soul to evolve towards the Final Perfection. Submerged in the soul-subject, the Self is unable to acquire control of the microcosm unless it undergoes the Hyperborean Initiation, which has the effect of isolating the Self from the Soul by means of the Uncreated Vrunas.

41. A Self stripped of all morality, of all dogma, indifferent to the delusions of the world but open to the memory of blood, will be able to march gallantly towards the Origin and there will be no force in the universe capable of stopping it.

42. He who knows the secrets of the Mystery of A-mort is a trans-mutated Hyperborean Initiate, i.e., an Immortal Stone Man.

43. The Mystery of A-mort is experienced in seven different ways by man, and it is precisely for this reason that the Hyperborean Wisdom envisages seven initiatory ways of liberation. According to the way in which the Mystery of A-mort has been gnostically perceived will be the Way of Liberation adopted, and that is why it is often spoken of as a "Way of Mutation" or "Way of the Ray"; a "Dry Way" or "Way of the Right Hand"; a "Wet Way" or "Way of the Left Hand"; a "Way of Strategic Opposition" or "Way of the Warrior Gnosis for Absolute Orientation"; and so forth.

44. For the Stone Men, Hyperborean Initiates of the House of Tharsis, the "world" in which everyday life occurs is simply a "battlefield",

A Palestra occupied by mortal enemies who must be relentlessly fought, for they "cut the way of Return to the Origin", "obstruct the retreat" and seek to "reduce man to the vilest slavery" which is "the submission of the Eternal Spirit to matter", his "enchainment to the evolutionary Plan of the Universe, created by the Demiurge and his court of Demons". The world is, then, for the Stone Men, the Valplads. In Norse mythology and in the Eddas, the Valplads is the battlefield where Wothan chooses those who fall fighting for Honour, for Truth, in short, for the Virtues of the Spirit.

45. The Gral is a Crown Gem of Kristos Lucifer, He who is purer than the purest of the Loyal Gods, the only one who can speak Face to Face with the Unknowable. Kristos Lucifer is he who being in Hell is beyond Hell. Being able to remain in Hyperborea, in the light of the Unknowable, Kristos Lucifer has wished to come to the rescue of the captive Spirits by making the incomprehensible sacrifice of His own self-captivity. He has installed Himself as the Black Sun of the Spirit, "illuminating" charismatically, from "behind" Venus, through the intermediary of the Paraclete, directly into the blood of sleeping men. How has a Gem of the Gallant Lord sullied Himself by falling here, to Earth, one of the foulest sewers of the Seven Hells? Because He has so willed it. Kristos Lucifer has given the Gral to men as a guarantee of their commitment, of their sacrifice, and as an irrefutable material proof of the Divine Origin of the Spirit. The Gral is, in this sense, a reflection of the Divine Origin, which will guide like a beacon the wavering course of the Rebel Spirits who decide to abandon the bondage of Jehovah Satan.

46. Man's chief crime has been to deny the supremacy of "God", that is, of the earthly Demiurge Jehovah Satan, and to rebel against his bondage. But man is a miserable being, immersed in a Hell of Illusion in which he is foolishly "at ease", with no possibility of breaking the spell himself. If he has denied the Demiurge and "rebelled" it has been by virtue of an external agent, but what "thing" in the World can be capable of awakening man, of opening his eyes to the forgotten divinity? "If such a thing exists," the Demons will say, "it is the most abominable object of material Creation". But this "thing", this "abominable object", is not of this world, and it has been "eaten" by the spirit-captive man. This "green fruit", which will later be called Gral, is a food which nourishes with the primordial gnosis, that is to say, with the knowledge of the Truth of the origins. Through the Gral, the forbidden fruit par excellence, man will know that he is Eternal, that he possesses a Divine Spirit chained to matter, that he comes from a World impossible to imagine from the terrestrial Hell but for which he feels nostalgia and to which he wishes to return. Through the Gral man has remembered! This is his first crime. To remember the Divine Origin will henceforth be a terrible sin, and those who have committed it will have to pay for it; that is the Will of the Demiurge, the "Law of Jehovah Satan". It will be his Ministers, the Demons of Chang Shambhala, who will be charged with the execution of the sentence.

The instrument will of course be incarnation, repeated a thousand times in transmigrations "controlled" by the "Law" of Karma. The instrument will naturally be incarnation, repeated a thousand times in transmigrations "controlled" by the "Law" of Karma, cynically declaring that pain and suffering are "for the good" of the spirits, "to further their evolution".

47. The Demiurge has constructed the Universe by imitating an awkward and distorted image of the True Worlds. He has breathed His Breath into Matter and ordained it for the purpose of "copying" the faint reflection it once received from the Uncreated Spheres. But neither the substance was adequate nor the Architect fit for the purpose, and, added to these evils, must be considered the perverse intention of claiming to reign as God of the work, in the likeness (?) of the Unknowable. The result is plain to see: an evil and insane Hell, in which, long after its creation, by a Mystery of A-mort, countless Eternal Spirits were enslaved, chained to matter and subject to the evolution of life. The chief characteristic of the Demiurge is evidently imitation, by means of which he has attempted to reproduce the True Worlds, and the result of which has been this vile and mediocre Material Universe. But it is in the various parts of His Work that the mind-boggling persistence in imitating, repeating and copying is seen. In the Universe "the whole" is always a copy of "something": the "atoms", all alike; the "cells", which divide into analogous pairs; the "social animals", whose gregarious instinct is based on "imitation"; the "symmetry", present in an infinity of physical and biological phenomena; and so on. Without going into further examples, it can be stated that the overwhelming formal multiplicity of the real is only an illusion resulting from the crossing, intersection, combination, etc., of a few initial forms. In truth the Universe has been made from a few different elements, no more than twenty-two, which support, by their infinite combinations, the totality of existing forms.

48. The Way of Strategic Opposition consists in the use of the Archemonic technique, that is to say, in the disposition of an Archemone or Strategic Fence and of a lapis oppositionis outside the fence, in the fenestra infernalis facing the Valplads. Applying the law of the fence to the Archemona isolates the square from the Valplads, that is, it frees up an area in the World of the Demiurge. But this is not enough: it is necessary for the Initiates to disinchronise themselves from the Time of the World and to generate a time of their own, a reverse time, which enables them to move towards the Origin. To this end, they practice Strategic Opposition against the lapis oppositionis, which are situated on a Rune in the Valplads, opposite the fenestra infernalis.

49. It will be difficult for anyone to imagine the marvellous spectacle of the General descending into the seven hells. Perhaps if one thinks of a Green Ray, of blinding brightness and Gnostic influence over the seer, before whom the Demons turn their ugly faces frozen with fright; a Ray that, like the reaping blade of an invincible Sword, goes tearing through the four hundred thousand worlds of

Deception, searching for the Heart of the Enemy; a Green Flying Serpent that carries between its teeth the Fruit of the

Truth, hitherto denied and concealed; if one thinks of the Thunderbolt, the Sword, the Fruit, the Serpent, it is perhaps thus possible to intuit what happened at that crucial moment when Truth was brought within reach of the captive spirits. Yea, for since the Gral settled upon the Vruna of Orichalcum, the Tree of Science was planted within reach of those who, utterly confused, lived in Hell, believing themselves to inhabit a Paradise. Henceforth they could eat its fruit and their eyes would be opened! Hallelujah for Kristos Lucifer, the Serpent of Paradise!
Hallelujah for those who ate of the forbidden fruit: awakened and transmuted men!

50. I understood the meaning of the Sign Tyrodinguiburr. And its understanding infused me with the Highest Degree of Hyperborean Wisdom; it was the Eternal Spirit who was freeing and isolating itself, as never before, from the Illusion of Created Forms! Yes, my own Spirit, fixed and planted, like a standing and looming menhir in the temporal stream of the Soul, was suddenly sustained in the Origin, in its eternal and infinite instance! I knew it all already! I had returned to the Origin, I had freed myself from enchainment in Matter, and I understood the reason of the Fall! If I had wished, I could have left there and then for Hyperborea! But I could not do so; not while the family mission was not accomplished; not while You remained here, in the midst of the Demons; not while the Final Battle against the Powers of Matter was still to be fought! Honour prevented me from departing.

51. For only the Spirit is Eternal! He who does not find his Spirit will die the Final Death even though he believes himself to be Immortal. And those who will die first are the Souls who are nearest to the End, where they have approached in search of a chimerical and vain archetypal perfection. Those whose Souls evolve in imitation of the Final Goal proposed by the One Creator God, those who delude themselves by identifying Good with "Universal Peace" and deprive their Spirit of the opportunity to fight, those who worship the One Creator God and love the Material Universe, those who fear Jehovah Satan and serve the Powers of Matter, those who persist in asserting that the Spirit is Created and want to bring it to its knees before the supposed Creator.

52. The Great White Chief, the Lord of Absolute Will and Courage, will come once, twice, thrice, to Your World. The first time, he will break History, but he will go away, and cause the insane laughter of the Demons; the second time he will raise the Final Battle, but he will go away, amidst the Roar of Terror of the Demons; the third time he will lead the Race of Spirit to the Origin, but he will go away forever, leaving behind him the Holocaust of Fire in which the followers of the One God, men, Souls, and Demons, will be consumed. But those who follow the Envoy of the War Lord will be Eternal!

53. For the Wise Warriors every war lost on Earth is a war won in other Heavens.

54. For man, transmuted into Stone Man, it is always possible to fight the Demons and win.

55. When the Final Battle comes, and the War Lord affirms the Reality of the World of Spirit, all of us who have died for the cause of Spirit will be Alive to march out of the Universe of the One, passing over the Powers of Matter, while behind us the Final Holocaust of the Demons of the Soul is unleashed.

56. Please try to find the Order of Wise Builders of the Lord of Absolute Guidance: They will set you in the right direction. They will also grant you the Hyperborean Initiation, awaken you, and include you in the Strategy of the Final Battle.

57. Their hearts were harder than the Diamond Stone and possessed the certainty of the Eternal Spirit; and they experienced an essential hostility to the "Powers of Matter," which enabled them to exhibit indescribable fortitude in the face of any foe.

58. If there was destruction to be destroyed, he would destroy; if there was killing to be done, he would kill; he would do anything before he would compromise with the Enemy of the Spirit.

59. For the first time I felt I, I alone; I, surrounded by the Powers of Matter; I, besieged by the Creator God of the Universe. And then, undoubtedly as a consequence of having fought a battle against the Soul, and having been victorious, the Vision came, and I received the help I sought.

60. The Spirit had to free itself from the fetters of evolutionary matter, to isolate itself from the law of evolution, and to undertake the Return to the Origin. There was the Truth sought.

61. In Cordoba there had appeared a great Initiate who called himself "Nimrod of Rosario".

62. He has managed to form an important support group that allows him to develop his Strategy: with people who have come out of traditional esotericism, especially many who understood that the Gnostic Church of Samael Aun Weor is just another Sinitic sect.

63. Initiates of the Liberating Serpent! Followers of the Serpent of Uncreated Light! Worshipers of the Avenging Serpent! Behold the Bearer of the Sign of Origin! He who can comprehend the Serpent with His Sign; he who can obtain the Highest Wisdom which is given to the Man of Clay to know! Within

of this Divine child, in the bosom of the eternal Spirit, is present the Sign of the Enemy of the Creator and of Creation, the Symbol of the Origin of our God and of all spirits imprisoned in Matter.

64. We know that the Demiurge has been called by other names in the course of history. But if we choose, among them, Jehovah, it is because it is the last name by which He has called Himself.

65. A part of humanity, of which we are a part, possesses an element which does not belong to the material order and which cannot be determined by the Demiurge's law of evolution. This element, which is called Spirit or Vril, is present in some men as a possibility of eternity. We know of it through the Blood Remembrance, but until we are able to free ourselves from the bonds which tie us to the illusory reality of the Demiurge, and tread the Path of Return to the Origin, we do not really exist as Eternal individuals.

66. The Occult Hierarchy of Chang Shambhala, with its Demons: the Traitor Guides and their chief, the King of the World, who now carry on the "evolution" of the plan and who "guide" the Races by means of a sinister organisation called the Synarchy.

67. We, the Ancient Hyperborean Beings who are still chained in Hell, must bear in mind that "the Enemy is Jehovah Satan, the Demiurge of this World".

68. From the miserable condition of a slave of Jehovah Satan it is not possible to know God, for He is absolutely transcendent. It is necessary to go a long way of blood purification to know anything about God, about the "true God". Most of the great religions, when speaking of God, refer to the Demiurge The One. This is because the Races that populate the world today have been "worked" by the Demons of Shambhala, implanting them with synarchic ideas in the genetic memory of their members, in order to direct them towards the great collective Archetype called Manu. Thus, by perceiving reality behind a veil of deception, one arrives at those conceptions of pantheistic, monistic or trinitarian God, which are only appearances of the One, the Demiurge, the organiser of matter.

69. This is not a sterile knowledge that can be reduced to a "code of principles" or an "operational manual" by which to govern our actions; on the contrary, it is about acquiring a knowledge that acts dynamically on the Spirit, transforming us internally, endowing us with a millenary Wisdom that makes us transcend the merely human plane of existence.

70. Not all men are equal, not all exist, not all can "be". By

On the contrary, for those who have the possibility of Being, the struggle and the effort must be put into transcending this world of illusory images and perpetuating themselves in eternity, on another plane of existence which we can only reach if we awaken from the demonic sleep in which we are plunged. Most of the men you see in the world do not really exist, or, if you prefer, they live a "relative existence", an illusory one, which is a breath for eternity. Their consciousness is diluted by death, even though many believe otherwise, and nothing survives them. Eternity is for a few, for an Aristocracy of the Spirit, founded on semi-divine Heroes, on Supermen who, at the cost of fighting a hard fight with the Prince of this World YHVH-Satan, transmute their lower nature and win their place in Valhalla.

71. For Spirit there is no life or death created but Illusion, and therefore no sin, no guilt, no debt to pay, no Karma.

72. He is only a true Kshatriya who possesses a heart as hard as Stone and as cold as Ice; and only such a Kshatriya can perform any action, even killing, without being touched by Karma.

73. Gnosis constitutes, once it has been attained, a total, immediate knowledge, which the individual either possesses entirely or lacks at all; it is "knowledge" itself, absolute, embracing Man, Cosmos and Divinity. And it is only through this knowledge - and not through faith or works - that the individual can be saved.

74. You must first be what you already are, you must return to the Beginning from whence you have never departed, regain the Paradise you never lost. When you solve this Mystery, marching along the path of the Labyrinth and arriving at the exit, you will be able to say I Am. But fear not, you will not be forsaken, you will be charismatically guided to the end. Follow the Closed Circles of the Order of Thule, but do not stop at any; go ever onward, until you reach the Penultimate Circle; there we shall meet again.

75. What is to be said of a philosophy which questions the whole of human existence with all its Dogmas, Philosophies, Religions and Sciences, which attempts to change the course of history, which affirms the possibility of the transmutation of the semi-divine man or virya into immortal Siddha, which, in short, has declared war on the material powers of Jehovah Satan, masters of the World, of History and of most men? Let us agree that in Heresiology such ideas would occupy a distinguished place.

76. We have a copy of the letter which the High Priest of Chang Shambhala, Rigden Jyepo, sent to Lenin through Nicholas Roerich, congratulating him on the success of the Bolshevik Revolution; behind Lenin and the October conspirators was the Transhimalayan Lodge, founded by the White Brotherhood. Yes, behind the Synarchy stands Chang Shambhala, the Masters and Priests of the Occult

Hierarchy, or

White Brotherhood of Chang Shambala.

77. They constitute a secret society known as the "Kâula Circle". Their Wisdom is Kula, the "left hand" tantrism, a system of yoga which allows for the transmutation and harnessing of sexual energy, but which requires the physical participation of the woman. The Kâulikas are feared in Tibet as "Black Magicians", but in my opinion the only thing black about them is their robes. It is evident that such a characterisation comes from their bitterest enemies, the members of the White Brotherhood, a mysterious organisation which is behind Buddhism and other religions, and which is very powerful in these regions: it is in opposition and contrast to the "white" Brotherhood that the Kâulikas are called "black", for they are ascetics of high morals. All the men and women you have seen here are sadhakas vama- charis. Initiates on the Path of Kula periodically perform a Ritual called the "Five Challenges", in which they practise "five acts prohibited to the Masters of the Kâlachakra", which explains why they are hated by the Gurus of Shambhala. Vulgarly, the secret Ritual is also known as "Pankamakâra" or "of the five M's", because with that letter begin the five names of the "forbidden things": madya, wine; mâmsa, meat; matsya, fish; mudrâ, cereals; maithuna, sexual act. According to their Buddhist enemies, by practising this Ritual the Kâulikas place themselves on the vâmo mârگا, or "Left-hand Path", the path of the Kshatriyas, which leads to War and not to Peace, to Agartha and not to Shambhala, to the absolute unification of Self and not to the nirvanic annihilation of the Self identified with the One Parabrahman. It is certain that by means of the secret techniques of their sexual Tantra, the kâulikas develop incredible power over the animal nature of the human body, and even succeed in attaining spiritual liberation.

78. The kâulikas follow the Kula Path, which begins in the woman of flesh and ends in the Original Couple, in the depths of the Self; at the end of that perilous path, the kâulika, definitively confronted with Truth, the veils of all Mysteries drawn aside, is Shiva, the Destroyer of Illusion, the Warrior par excellence. For us, Shiva is Lucifer, he is Cain, he is Hermes, he is Mercury, he is Wothan.

79. History summoned the fittest to fight against Evil, and we were the fittest! At a unique moment in History we had raised the Eternal Banners.

80. At each point of real Space there is a small archetypal globe or atom, which accurately symbolises the unity of Brahma, the Creator. And in the centre of each such atom is an eye with which the One contemplates Himself from all created things. Each eye of the Father One is called Yod, but each pupil belongs to the Mother Kuan Yin. When the blood of man is stigmatised by the Lords of Karma, and pain penetrates the eyes of The One like a placid symphony, the pupils of Mother Kuan Yin soften the suffering chords with the

Mercy of Her Heart. That is why She is Avalokiteshvara, a Bodhisattva of Compassion. Yes, Western Kameraden: this image which impresses you is only a dim reflection of Kuan Yin behind the Veil of Mâyâ. Right here, at this moment, the Goddess dances the Dance of Life and her countless eyes look into your Hearts seeking the warmth of Love! Kuan Yin wants to feel Your Hearts throbbing with Love for created things! She wants to feel You tremble with compassion for the pain that plagues the life of man, the pain caused by those who deviate from the harmony of the Universe, from the Law of the One! And what do the eyes of Avalokiteshvara gather in Your Hearts? Only Cold and Hate, instead of Warmth and Love of Life. And then the eyes of the Mother withdraw in tears, seeking to help you to return to the animal condition, to the warm Heart of those who love the warm Life. She is the Mother of the animal-men, of the Pasu: Her Mercy will reach you and warm your hearts with her Love, driving out the Cold and the Hate, the hard ice! And she will do it even if she has to turn the Kâlachakra and turn you into primitive apes!

81. But here, with you, is Ganesha, the Son of Shiva What has the Mother Goddess of the West seen in the Heart of the Son of Shiva? Also Cold and Hate, but he forged the nest for the mask of the Cold Death, the refuge of Kâly, the Black One. Yes, in the Son of Shiva is the greater abomination, for he has harboured Death in his Heart, the Mask of Death that hides the Naked Truth of the Infinite Blackness of Himself. In the Heart of Ganesha, on the dead body of the pasu, son of Mother Kuan Yin, Kâly the Black dances the Dance of Cold Death; and in the corpse of the pasu, which is carrion, the phallus of Shiva, the lingam diamond of vajra, is still living; in front of the symbol of absolute virility, Kâly unveils himself and lets Pârvatî Frya, the Truth after the Black Death, manifest; Pârvatî Frya then performs the yonimudrâ on the lingam of Shiva, and Bhairava is resurrected in the Heart of the Son of Shiva; abnormally a Child of Vajra has been born in the Heart of Ganesha! A child begotten by the Spirit of Shiva with the Truth behind the Mask of Death! A child gestated in the womb of the Infinite Blackness of Itself! a child born in the broken vulva of the dead Heart of the pasu! a Child of Vajra, a Child of Diamond, a Child of Stone, a Child of Thunderbolt, a Child of Cold Fire, a Child of God! A Child who is the Uncreated Vrûna and who is beyond Kula and Akula, beyond Time and Space, beyond Life and Death, beyond Good and Evil, definitely beyond the pasu killed by Kâly in the Heart of the Son of Shiva! A very great evil has been seen by the millions of eyes of Avalokiteshvara in the Heart of the Son of Shiva. An evil for which His Tears of Mercy, His Compassion and His Love are not enough. An evil for which there is no redemption possible, neither in this life nor in another life of the Sripai Khorlo Wheel of Life. It is the evil of him who flees from the care of the Father and the Mother, who disowns the Father and the Mother, who discovers that he has neither Father nor Mother, who finds the Naked Truth of Himself and strives to Be what He Is and not what He ought to be according to the Law. Oh, the ingratitude of the one who thus cools the Heart for the Mother and opens the Heart for the Mother!

hatred against the Father! The Naked Truth has settled in the Heart of man, on a bed of ice, and he has become a *vîrya*, a God in competition with the One God. But She has chilled the Heart because She is the Enemy of Love and Mother Kuan Yin cannot permit this. The Enemy of Love has caused much harm: with the Mask of *Kâly* she has murdered the *pasu*, her first-born son; and with the Power of the Naked Truth, she has procreated an abominable being who was born on the corpse of the *pasu*, a Diamond Stone Child, a child who is not and never will be human. Great is the harm caused by the Enemy, Terrible the evil that nests in the Heart of the Son of Shiva.

82. What has the Mother Goddess of the West seen in the Heart of the Son of Shiva? A wolf, a slayer of lambs, a Child of Stone Son of Himself and Bridegroom of Naked Truth, an abominable *Táo-t'ie* Existence outside of Creation. But, above all evils, Kuan Yin has seen one who can manifest Naked Truth to the World, discover the Forbidden and Intoxicating Beauty of the Enemy of men, and spread the evil of Wisdom like an epidemic. In the eyes of Mother Kuan Yin, the Son of Shiva is the Demon of Man's Destruction. The Naked Truth which Ganesha can exhibit to sleeping men will cause in them a new and atrocious fall into the nothingness of the Uncreated. On the ruins of the Humanity of Love, Ganesha transformed into Shiva, will dance the dissolution of the Created, the decomposition of *Mâyâ*, the Final Death of Illusion. And in the *Pralaya* of the Love and Mercy of Kuan Yin, on the Death of Humanity, in the *Götterdämmerung* of the Brotherhood, the resurrected Heroes, the semi-divine *vîryas*, the God-men, will exalt the Naked Truth of Himself, the Enemy of Love, the Bride of the Origin. Oh, how the millions of *Avalokiteshvara*'s eyes weep at the realisation of the evil that dwells in the Heart of the Son of Shiva!

83. To us, as to Krishna, the son of Indra, killing means nothing, if the Spirit of the killer is beyond *Mâyâ*, the Illusion of Life; if when our scimitar mows down the miserable life, the Spirit dances with Shiva the Dance of Destruction.

84. They had a spiritual goal to reach; and they were in an evil world. In such Gnostic circumstances, the solution is always the same: the spiritual end justifies any means used to break through into enemy territory.

85. The beings that exist, and the other created beings, though related to each other in space and time, if they are not strategically significant, do not exist to Spirit, they are *Maya*, Illusion, and you as an Initiate should know it. Have you, as an Initiate, forgotten that this is the war between Spirit and the Powers of Matter?

86. In the Noological Ethics of the Hyperborean Wisdom we have demonstrated to you the spiritual superiority of the Self above the Heart, we have taught you to master with

We strip it of its feelings and forge a new Heart of steel.

87. As the Hyperborean Wisdom assures us, the Created Soul is ready to betray us because its substance is part of the Creator, partaker of His Archetype in His image and likeness! There I proved it beyond doubt: the Soul would always betray the Spirit, the Self, in order to favour the Will of the Demons, who belong to the White Hierarchy in which the Creator-One is unfolded and chained!

88. The Creator God feeds on a force called human pain; and man produces pain and suffering to feed the Creator of the Great Delusion.

89. I saw the power, the terrible power that a Hyperborean Initiate, a Godman, is capable of demonstrating.

II. Excerpts from "Fundamentals of the Hyperborean Wisdom".

90. Hyperborean Initiates, by mastering the Hyperborean Wisdom, attain the highest level of esoteric knowledge, the Science of Runes, and acquire terrible powers.

91. As a result of the treachery of the Traitor Siddhas, three kinds of men appear on earth: the primitive hominid who is henceforth called ANI-MAL-MAN or PASU; the pasu who "possesses hyperborean lineage", i.e., the pasu who has the POSSIBILITY of the captive Spirit, called VIRYA, manifesting in him; and the HYPERBORN SIDDHA, who can be either a "free" or a "free" Spirit, or a "free" or "free" Spirit, or a "free" or "free" Spirit; and the HYPERBorean SIDDHA, who can be either a spirit "liberated" from captivity or one of the Ancient Guides, and who remains on Earth, in a place called Agartha, to fight the Enemy and consummate the final rescue of the captive spirits. The man of our day is, to a greater or lesser extent, a LOST VIRYA, that is to say, he has a double nature, divine and human, as the Gnostics of the first centuries of the present Age rightly affirmed.

92. THE SPIRIT IS ETERNAL, IT IS AS POWERFUL AS OR MORE POWERFUL THAN THE DEMIURGE ITSELF, IT REMAINS IN CHAINS "BECAUSE IT DOES NOT KNOW THAT IT IS IN CHAINS".

93. The Spirit, entering the Universe of the One BY ORIGIN, does so as an "enemy"; hence it adapts itself in the form of the Spirit-sphere and thus demonstrates its ESSENTIAL HOSTILITY.

94. The Sphere-Spirit has presented itself in the material Universe CLOSED ON

ITSELF, TURNED AROUND THE ABSOLUTE SELF, AND SHOWING THE DEMIURGE "EVERYWHERE A HOSTILE BACK". But the Tergum, the Back, is opposed to the Demiurge not as an opponent but as an ADVERSARY because, it must be stated, THE SPIRIT-SPHERE IS A MORE POWERFUL GOD THAN THE DEMIURGE.

95. The material world is pure appearance, pure illusion, pure phenomenon, pure evolutionary process, pure contingency and accident; for the Spirit the world DOES NOT EXIST, it IS NOT. But the Demiurge IS, and it is against him that the struggle for the return to the origin, for the recovery of the "primordial state" which we represent here allegorically with the spherical form, will be fought.

96. Jehovah is the Kabalistic name of the Demiurge The One whom Sanat Kumara represents on Earth, and it is the LAST HISTORICAL NAME we know of Him. That is why we, THE FORMER HYPERBORN BEINGS who still remain chained in this demonic world, must keep in mind that the enemy is Jehovah-Satan, the Demiurge of this world.

97. THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE HAS BEEN BUILT FROM A PRIME MONAD IMITATED UNCANSABLY BY THE DEMIURGO. Therefore, the ESSENTIAL CHARACTERISTIC OF THE DEMIURGO IS IMITATION.

98. The highest Metaphysics is the Hyperborean Gnosis.

99. What way is left to the virya, what hope can he entertain, to escape the insane Plans of the Demiurge and the Traitor Siddhas? Answer: The liberation of the Hyperborean Spirit. That is: the only possibility of escape consists in the virya tracing his Hyperborean remembrance back to the origin and transmuting himself into the Hyperborean Divine, UNLEASHING the captive Spirit.

100. Although most lost viryas are unaware of it, the Golden Cord gives the marvellous possibility of acquiring, through pure blood, the highest level ever attained by any virya anywhere in the world. Of course, such a possibility can only be availed of by one who places himself in the strategic space of a Mystic.

101. The hyperborean vision leads us to liberation from the causal order, to the elevation of man from the collective in which he is immersed and to his definitive individuation, reintegrating himself into the awakened Self in the selbst. It is the end of the Kaly Yuga or Dark Age. The synarchic vision means continuing in the causal order, subject to the law of evolution and the patterns of material progress on which Western civilisation is based. It means the ever-increasing immersion of the individual in the collective, with history marching towards a mechanically complex future society in which

man will disappear as such in a metaphysical atrophy of his self, which is an indisputable goal in order to fulfil the aim of the synarchic vision of World Government.

102. The Hyperborean Wisdom, by seven secret ways, produces a "strategic reorientation" in the lost virya, enabling him to undertake (or re-enter) the return to the origin and the abandonment of the infernal world of matter. The lost virya, as we have already said, is in an abject state of material enchainment which forces him to submit to the laws of Karma, to reincarnate periodically and to live, or re-live, an eternal and miserable comedy marked by the sinister illusion of pain, fear and death. In the "Great Deception" of life the lost virya can occupy any position and even "collaborate" with the "evolutionary" and "progressive" "Plan" of Jehovah-Satan, or with his "system of social control" called, also for simplicity's sake, "Synarchy".

103. The NORMAL mode of existence of the captive Spirit is so essentially opposed to the material Universe of the Demiurge that its only EXTERNAL characteristic is HOSTILITY.

104. FOR THOSE WHO HAVE HEARD THE VOICE OF PURE BLOOD AND HAVE DECIDED TO FIGHT, THE INDIVIDUAL ACT OF WAR CANNOT BE CHARACTERISED IN ANY OTHER WAY THAN BY Gnostic HATRED FOR THE WORLD OF THE DEMIURGE: THE AWAKENED VIRYA WILL TRY TO EXPERIENCE, AT ALL TIMES, "ESSENTIAL HOSTILITY", SEEKING TO STRATEGICALLY REORIENT THE REVERTED SPIRIT. Y

That essential hostility, once displayed by the Hyperborean Spirit against the material Universe of the One, will be the character of the act of war which the awakened virya will execute against Evil, that is to say, against the macrocosm of the Demiurge Jehovah-Satan. It must be understood that hostility towards matter constitutes the main ingredient of the Gnostic attitude, the character that clearly reveals the presence of the Spirit. The opposite is also true: without hostility there is no gnosis.

105. The individual act of war, carried out with essential hostility in its Kairos, SUPPOSTS AN INCREDIBLE CHALLENGE, A LUCIFERIC REBELLION whose echoes

They resound in all the "planes" of the macrocosm, in all the "heavens", in the most dreary meanderings of the universal soul. And such a challenge, which has been declared gnostically, with deep knowledge, and which is therefore essential and irrevocable, CANNOT BE IGNORED BY THE DEMIURG, CANNOT BE PASSED

THE GREAT DECEIVER OVERLOOKS IT. Therefore, the enemy's reaction is not long in coming, and very soon the awakened virya must face the terrible secret of Maya, the DEMIURG'S SECOND INTENTION to bring about his destruction.

106. The sphere-spirit, indeed, can already be unchained, reversed, returned to normal. But such a reversal can be effected in two ways, and so the awakened virya must decide. One way is to reverse the original process of betrayal: THIS IS ACHIEVED BY THE AWAKENED SELF VOLUNTARILY ENTERING THROUGH THE EYE OF FIRE AND BECOMING "ABSOLUTE SELF". WITHIN THE NORMAL SPHERE. In such a case the Spirit-sphere, now "Normal", can leave the infernal Universe of the Demiurge and return to the world of the Unknowable. But there is also another possibility: THAT THE REVERSION OF THE SPIRIT BECOMES ON THE MICROCOSM OF THE AWAKENED VIRYA, TRANSMUTING ITS SUBSTANCE INTO VAJRA AND TURNING THE VIRYA INTO IMMORTAL SIDDHA.

107. The pretended God, supposed to be the Creator of the Spirit, of the being known by the Gnostic PREDISPOSITION of the Chosen One, demonstrates towards His creature a total indifference; the Chosen One can address the Creator God in many ways without the latter ever answering, so far as the known by the Gnostic PREDISPOSITION is concerned, his questions; neither the most submissive devotion, nor the most exacting claims, achieve anything but the silence of The One. Of course such an effect happens because the Chosen One has addressed the wrong God, not the "Creator of the Spirit" but the Creator of the soul in which His eternal Spirit is chained; and The One can only be Indifferent to a Spirit that is a stranger to His Creation.

108. The enemy Strategy, then, intends to confuse him definitively by means of the above-mentioned "esoteric science", which in no way refers to the Hyperborean Spirit, and to destroy his Self, the expression of the uncreated Spirit, by means of the practice of a synarchic yoga.

109. There is an entire extraterrestrial Race and an original Couple awaiting the awakening and liberation of the Chosen One. And there is an Outer World, an Original Hyperborea, outside the material Universe, unimaginable to the uninitiated, which is the Homeland of the Hyperborean Spirit and to which the whole Race longs to return. The war against the powers of matter, let it not be forgotten, is waged for the liberation of the captive Spirits: THE WAR IS WON EVERY TIME A SPIRIT IS FREED FROM BONDAGE. IT IS THEREFORE THE ETHICONOLOGICAL DUTY OF THE CHOSEN ONE TO UNBIND AND FREE HIS SPIRIT.

110. GNOSIS DOES NOT COME FROM MERE HEREDITY OR SPONTANEOUS ENLIGHTENMENT, BUT IS THE PRODUCT OF THE WILL TO AWAKEN AND TO BE WHAT THE SPIRIT IS; THAT IS TO SAY, GNOSIS COMES FROM THE STRUGGLE BETWEEN THE ETERNAL SPIRIT, MANIFESTED IN THE VIRYA AS THE LOST SELF, AND THE SOUL, THAT EXTENSION OF THE DEMIURGE.

111. The Consciousness of the Demiurge is nourished by human pain and, more importantly, that human pain is necessary, ABSOLUTELY NECESSARY, for the Demiurge's own evolution; the macrocosmic aim of the pasu's purpose, to build external cultures, to put meaning into entities, CONTRIBUTES TO THE EVOLUTIONARY DEVELOPMENT OF THE DEMIURGE'S "CONSCIOUSNESS".

The consciousness of the Demiurge grows as a function of the Meaning of the World, by the meaningful emergence of cultural facts, just as the sphere of consciousness of the pasu grows as a result of the emergence of conscious representations. Whoever understands this need for pain in the essence of the world of the Demiurge will see that it is utopian to expect that one day pain will disappear from human life. On the contrary, pain and suffering will increase steadily, parallel to cultural progress. And the Demiurge, by himself, will never do anything to reverse this CURRENT SITUATION OF THE LOST VIRYA.

112. The Hyperborean Wisdom affirms that the main source of human pain, that is, POVERTY, will never be banished from cultural communities by any system of synarchical government and that, on the contrary, communists, democrats, liberals, social democrats, socialists, republicans, Christian democrats, etc., will do their utmost to increase it, although, of course, disguising their real plans.

113. The virya does not usually find the Spirit, for instead of seeking a God, which is his Hyperborean Spirit, he indulges in the pursuit of a caricature on crutches, the vile illusion of a sweet, asexual little spirit, declaiming sacred songs around the Throne of Jehovah. This loathsome spirit creature is what some lost viryas, and other simpletons, believe themselves to be or would like to be some day, "after death", or "Judgment Day", etc. The viryas will have to be convinced, then, that the Hyperborean Spirit belongs to a warrior race, and that hostility to the material world is the main quality of its essence.

114. The ASPIRATION TO PERFECTION which characterises the psychological ethics of the pasu is essentially opposed to the INSPIRATION TO LIBERATION which characterises the noological ethics of the awakened virya.

115. Spiritual shackling is an act of enemy warfare and no one can unshackle his Spirit without a fight; THE WARRIOR ATTITUDE IS ESSENTIAL IN THE WAY OF STRATEGIC OPPOSITION WE PROPOSE IN THIS BOOK, or in any other hyperborean way. Hence the confrontation with the Demiurge is inevitable, sooner or later.

116. IN THIS INEVITABLE CONFRONTATION, IN WHICH THE HYPERBOREAN WARRIOR AND THE DEMIURGE WILL FIGHT FACE TO FACE, THE MOST DIFFICULT TEST THAT THE WARRIOR WILL HAVE TO FACE WILL BE THE

CONTEMPLATION OF THE TERRIBLE FACE OF THE DEMIURGE.

117. The capital test which the Hyperborean Wisdom imposes in order to obtain initiation, that is, the Test of Courage, consists "only" in the contemplation of the Terrible Face of the One; but this Face may be the Dragon of the World or another image as frightful or more frightful than it, another insane Aspect of the Demiurge. In short, we wish to warn here that, whenever one follows one of the seven plus one secret ways of liberation proposed by the Hyperborean Wisdom, there will be a time when there will be a confrontation with the Demiurge, and that to contemplate His Terrible Face may be dangerous unless one has boundless courage.

118. IT IS NOT THE VERB BUT THE EYE OF THE DEMIURGE. AN EYE TIRELESSLY MULTIPLIED IN ALL CREATION BUT WHICH IS ALWAYS THE SAME EYE: BEHOLD MAYA. AN EYE THAT CONTEMPLATES ITSELF, THAT PERPETUALLY ADMIRES ITSELF. AN EYE THAT IS IN THE WOLF THAT STALKS AND IN THE LAMB THAT FLEES, IN THE MAN WHO PLUNGES THE DAGGER INTO HIS BROTHER AND IN HIS BROTHER WHO DIES, AND ALSO IN THE DAGGER THAT IS DRUNK WITH GURGLING BLOOD. AN EYE THAT LOOKS FROM THE BELOVED AND FROM THE BELOVED AND FROM THE BETRAYAL OF THE THIRD. IN SHORT, THAT EYE, WHOSE SOCKET IS A PEAK THAT DESCENDS INTO THE ABYSSES OF GOOD AND EVIL, IS THE EYE OF ABRAXAS, A TERRIBLE AND SENSELESS EYE. Not in

In vain did the Alexandrian Gnostics, who knew what kind of monster they had to deal with, enclose the Eye of Abraxas in a triangle, that is to say, they applied the "law of encirclement", so as not to go mad with schizophrenia.

119. Yoga initiation, like Masonic, Theosophical, Rosicrucian, etc., ritual initiation, is generically termed SYNARCHIC INITIATION as opposed to HYPERBORIC INITIATION; Synarchic initiation chains the initiate in the White Hierarchy, whereas Hyperborean initiation isolates the initiate's Self from all hierarchical logos, opening the way to the absolute freedom of the eternal Spirit.

120. The Synarchy, and its Masters of Wisdom or Gurus, reserve such esoteric knowledge only for those who prove themselves worthy of Synarchic initiation, i.e., who are willing to worship without reservation the One, the Demiurge, Brahma, Jehovah-Satan, Jesus, etc., or any other aspect or appearance of the Great Deceiver.

121. The warrior caste knew the Mystery of A-mor, the secret of the original fall of the Hyperborean Spirit; such a secret allowed the practice of a nuptial initiation during which the shaping power of the Kundalini logos was harnessed for the benefit of a secret way of liberation of the Hyperborean Wisdom; this was "Yoga".

Western" from which, after a tremendous cultural degradation, Tantra yoga would derive.

122. AS WELL AS A "REUNION" WITH THE SPIRIT, LONGED FOR MILLIONS OF YEARS. IT WILL BE THE HYPERBOREAN WOMAN WHO, IN THE COURSE OF THE SEXUAL ACT, OR MAITHUNA, WILL PROJECT UPON THE AKASA GLOBE OF THE SADHAKA THE FORM OF "LILLITH", THE WARRIOR COMPANION OF THE HYPERBOREAN SPIRIT; THE PROJECTION OF LILLITH WILL BREAK THE GLOBE AND CONFORM TO THE LOGOS KUNDA- LINI; IT WILL BREAK IT BECAUSE LILLITH WILL DANCE UPON THE GLOBE OF AKASA THE RUNES OF DEATH; AND IT WILL CONFORM TO THE LOGOS KUN- DALINI BECAUSE IT WILL CONTAIN IT WITHIN ITSELF WHEN IT MANIFESTS OUTSIDE THE GLOBE. THIS "OUTER" ACTION OF THE HYPERBOREAN WOMAN HAS THE MISSION OF INCORPORATING "WITHIN" THE VIRYA THE IMAGE OF THE FEMININE HYPERBOREAN SPIRIT, AN IMAGE WHICH WAS FORGOTTEN DURING MILLIONS OF YEARS OF CONFUSION AND WHICH FORMS AN INSEPARABLE PART OF THE MYSTERY OF THE FALL. IT IS THEN, WHEN LILLITH REVIVES WITHIN, THAT THE MAGICAL WEDDING IS CONSUMMATED, THE CEREMONY OF SPIRITUAL REORIENTATION AND ORGANIC TRANSMUTATION PERFORMED ON THE BRIDAL BED OF THE PURE BLOOD. BUT FROM THIS "TRANSMUTATION" THE SADHAKA WILL NOT BECOME A MANU BUT A HYPERBOREAN WARRIOR, AN IMMORTAL SIDDHA.

123. ALL THE "IMMORTALS" OF THE HIERARCHY WILL EFFECTIVELY DIE AT THE COMPLETION OF THE MACROCOSMIC CYCLE, I.E. WHEN THE PRALAYA OCCURS.

124. THE SINARCA INITIATE WILL BE "IMMORTAL", THEN, FOR THE DURATION OF THE MACROCOSM, I.E., DURING THE MANVANTARA OR MANIFESTATION OF THE ONE.

125. For Tantra yoga, as for any other hyperborean path of liberation, the declared goal is the return to the Origin, the unleashing of the Spirit, its strategic reorientation, its reversion, and the absolute freedom of eternity.

126. Tantra is another of the secret ways of liberation and therefore pursues the same declared aim: to awaken the virya and lead him to the origin, to the conquest of the Vril.

How does Tantra propose to accomplish this objective? By transmuting the physical body of the sadhaka and immortalising it during the practice of maithuna, the sexual act; thus freeing it from the Karmic chains and allowing the consciousness of the hyperborean spirit to manifest in it; having reached such a

state, with its body of VAJRA and its awakened gnostic knowledge, one is already a Siddha, a being capable of applying the possibility

The pure Vril and to leave, if you prefer, the material Universe.

127. The power of Kundalini will enable one to extend consciousness to the other subtle bodies of man and to reach the sahasrara or thousand-petalled lotus, where fusion with the Demiurge Brahma is achieved through a "leap of consciousness" into absolute immanence. With the consciousness in the sahasrara, an ecstasy is achieved, which consists, paradoxically, in the dissolution of the individual consciousness, after its fusion or identification with the "cosmic consciousness", that is, with the Demiurge. For the Hyperborean Tantra this exoteric goal, the state of trance or samadhi and the merger with the One or nirvana, in sahasrara, is simply suicide. The esoteric aim of Tantra, we have already said, is the same as that of all hyperborean strategy: the mutation of the animal nature of the pasu into the divine and immortal nature of the Siddha. It must therefore be clearly understood that **THE HYPERBORNE VIRYA, THROUGH TANTRA, DOES NOT SEEK ANY FUSION WITH THE DEMIURGE, but, on the contrary, SEEKS TO BE TOTALLY ISOLATED FROM IT IN ORDER TO GAIN THE ABSOLUTE INDIVIDUALITY WHICH THE VRIL GIVES.**

128. Kundalini **MUST NOT BE AWAKENED** unless one possesses the keys to harness her **RE-CREATING** power, for **HER VERB** can represent both the Will of the One, **IN THE MICROCOSM**, to secure evolution, and one's own will, to bring about mutation.

129. Animal flesh alludes to the greatest Mystery there is, **AFTER** the Mystery of Love. However, the Hyperborean Wisdom advises the virya not to enquire into this Mystery until he has attained the liberation of transmuting into Siddha; lest he should add to the horror of being chained to matter.

130. Nowhere else, outside the human sphere, can the dramatic character of life be seen as in the animal kingdom; in its insurmountable stupidity, in the determination of its instincts, in the horror of the struggle for survival that leads them to devour each other, in the fatality of their death, etc. It is undoubtedly in the animal that **THE INFAMY OF THE DEMIURGE** is best described. It is undoubtedly in the animal that **THE INFAMY OF THE DEMIURGE** is best described. Man, in order to bear the vision of horror that is life in the world, has created a cultural veil called "poetry" which, for example, where a miserable life that constantly eats and defends itself is encouraged, makes a "beautiful songbird" appear. Poetry masks the horror of life and is therefore the greatest enemy of gnosis.

131. The way of the Gnostic is to avoid devotion and to leap towards the principles, establishing a transcendent contact with the unity in which the manifold dualities are resolved. But such contact is not by way of "fusion with the One" or by any kind of identification with the Demiurge, but by an understanding of the inner unity of the microcosm in which the macrocosm is reflected. This understanding is a pure

knowledge, a gnosis, which enables the virya, after infinite horror,

To overcome the Manifestation and to reconstruct the unity of the Demiurge, and thus, in a vision of madness, to prove his folly and intrinsic malignity; yet, after the fright, comes the discovery of the True God, HE WHOM IT IS NOT POSSIBLE TO KNOW FROM THE ABYSS. All gnosis ends there, in the certainty of the Unknowable.

132. The Gnostic does not seek to annihilate his self and does not renounce action; on the contrary, he STRENGTHENS HIS SELF BY STRATEGICALLY DIRECTING THE WILL TO ACT. THEREFORE, IN THE GNOSTIC, IT IS THE "I" THAT AWAKENS KUNDALINI BY DETERMINING ITS FORM.

133. And here comes the terrible demand, the fundamental key to the Mystery of Love, without which no tantric practice makes hyperborean sense: THE WOMAN OF AFFECTION, THE YOGINI, CANNOT BE JUST ANY WOMAN. SHE MUST BE A KALY WOMAN!

134. GIVING A FACE TO LILLITH, a supreme experience that means: TO CONTEMPLATE AGAIN, AFTER MILLIONS OF YEARS OF INFAMY, THE DIVINE FACE OF THE HYPERBORN WOMAN.

Gurdjieff



Gurdjieff, the man who brought from the Caucasus a method to destroy the "I"s, to become oneself again and to possess the earth.

"The path that leads to the development of the hidden possibilities in man is a path that goes against nature, against God Himself". (Fragment no. 19)

Excerpts from the book "In Search of the Miraculous. Fragments of a dis-known teaching", by Ouspensky. Here he refers to Gurdjieff, it is Gurdjieff who is speaking.

1. If your life is so badly organised that you cannot afford a thousand roubles, it would be much better not to undertake this kind of work.
2. Men are machines and nothing else can be expected from machines but mechanical facts.
3. All the people you see, all the people you know, all the people you can still get to know, all of them, all of them are machines, real machines that work only moved by external influences, as you yourself very well put it. Machines are born, machines die.
4. Before we talk about psychology we must be clear about who it does and does not refer to, he said. Psychology refers to people, to men, to human beings. What psychology can there be in relation to machines? (He emphasised the word "psychology") For the study of machines we need mechanics, not psychology. That is why we will start with mechanics. We are still a long way from psychology.

Can one stop being a machine, I asked.

Ah, that's just the point," said G. "If you had made me this kind of pre

We could have got somewhere in our conversations if we had asked more often. Yes, it is possible to stop being a machine, but for that it is indispensable, first of all, to know the machine. A machine, a real machine, does not know itself, and it can hardly know itself. When a machine knows itself, it ceases to be a machine; at least, it is not the same machine it was before. It begins to be responsible for its actions.

Do you mean to say that man is not responsible for his actions?

A man (emphasis on this word) is responsible. A machine is not.

5. Man is a machine. All his deeds, all his actions, all his words, his thoughts, feelings, convictions, opinions and habits, all are the result of external influences, of impressions which come to him from outside. By himself, of himself, a man cannot produce a single thought, a single action. Everything he says, does, thinks, feels, everything happens. Man cannot discover anything new, he cannot invent anything. Everything happens.

6. Man is born, lives, dies, builds houses, writes books, not as he wants to, but as it happens. Everything happens. Man does not love, does not hate, does not desire. All this happens in man without man being aware of it. But no one will want to believe you if you say that no one can do anything. This is the most offensive and the most unpleasant thing you can say to a person. And it is particularly offensive and unpleasant because it is the truth. Nobody wants to know the truth.

7. You will see that we use a very special language, and in order to be able to talk to us it will be necessary for you to learn to speak this language. It is not worth talking in an ordinary language because it is impossible to understand each other. At the moment this will seem strange to you too. But it is the truth. In order to be able to understand, it is necessary to learn another language. The language in which people speak prevents them from understanding each other. You will see later why this is so.

One must, then, learn to tell the truth. This will seem strange to you. What happens is that you do not understand that one has to learn to tell the truth. It seems to you that all you have to do is to wish to do so or to decide to do so. And I can assure you that people very rarely lie deliberately. In most cases they believe they are telling the truth. However, they are lying all the time, both when they really want to lie and when they want to tell the truth. They lie all the time, both to others and to themselves. As a result, no one understands themselves, nor can they understand others. Think about it a little: would there be so much discord, such deep misunderstandings, such hatred against other people's opinions if people could understand each other? They cannot understand each other because they cannot

avoid lying. Say

Truth is the most difficult thing in the world; and one must study hard and long to be able to tell the truth. It is not enough just to wish for it. In order to be able to speak the truth, one must know what is truth and what is falsehood, and know it first of all in oneself. And this is something that nobody wants to know.

8. You are not aware of your own situation. You are a prisoner. All you can wish for, if you are a sensible person, is to get out of that prison. But how are you going to do it? You have to dig a tunnel. A man cannot do it by himself. But suppose there are ten or twenty men willing to undertake this enterprise; working in shifts, one covering for the other, they can finish the tunnel and get out of the prison. What is more, no one can escape from this prison unless he gets the help of those who have escaped before him.

9. For a prisoner to have a chance of escaping, he had to begin by realising that he was a prisoner. As long as he does not understand this, as long as he does not realise it, as long as he does not realise that he is a prisoner, as long as he thinks or believes that he is free, he does not stand a chance. No one can help him, and certainly no one can free him by force, against his will, by opposing his wishes. And if there is any possibility of escape, it can become a reality only as the result of hard work, of great efforts, and above all of conscious efforts, directed towards a definite and clear purpose.

10. The "machine-man", for whom everything is subject to external influences, to whom things just happen, who is now one person, tomorrow another and the day after a third, has and can have no future of any kind; he is buried and that is all. Mud returns to mud. In order to be able to speak of any kind of future life, there must be a certain crystallisation, a certain fusion of the inner qualities of man, a certain independence of outer influences. If there is anything in a man that is capable of resisting external influences, then that same something will be able to resist the death of the physical body. But think for yourselves: what can survive the physical death of a man who loses his head or faints when he cuts off a finger?

11. Those systems with which you are familiar declare that all men have an astral body. This is a profound error. That which can be called an "astral body" is attained only by fusion, that is, by tremendous hard inner work and intense effort and struggle. Man is not born with an astral body. Only very few succeed in getting an "astral body". If a man succeeds in getting an "astral body" he can continue to live after the death of his physical body, and can even be reborn in another physical body. This is reincarnation. If he is not reborn in a physical body, then, in due course, he also dies. The "astral body" is not an immortal body, but it can live long after the physical body has died.

Fusion, inner unity, is obtained through friction, through the intense struggle between "yes" and "no" within oneself. If man lives without an inner struggle, if everything "happens" to him, without the slightest opposition on his part, if he goes wherever he is led or wherever the wind blows, he will remain what he is. But if he begins to struggle within himself, and if in this struggle there is a precise direction, then certain features begin to form, little by little, "crystallisation" begins. But this crystallisation can take place on good or bad bases. The "friction", the inner struggle between "yes" and "no", can occur on a false basis, such as, for example, a fanatical belief in one or another idea, or the "fear of sin"; anything of the kind can produce in man an intense inner struggle between "yes" and "no". And a man can crystallise on such a basis. But this would be a bad crystallisation, a false, incomplete crystallisation. Such a man would not have the slightest chance of further development. In order to be able to develop further, he must melt again, so to speak, and this he can achieve only through intense and terrible suffering.

12. In this way it can crystallise. It is in this way that many people can generate in themselves a great inner strength; they can endure torture, they can get what they want. This means that in these people there is already something solid, something permanent. These people can become immortal.

13. Sacrifices must be made. If nothing is sacrificed, nothing is achieved. And you have to sacrifice something that is very precious for the moment, sacrifice it for a very long time and sacrifice a lot. But one must not sacrifice forever. It is essential to understand this clearly, for it is often not properly understood. Sacrifice is necessary only while the period of crystallisation is developing. When crystallisation has been achieved, all renunciations, all privations, all sacrifices are no longer necessary. Then man can do as he pleases. There are no more laws for him, because he is the law in himself.

14. This aspect of the issue is crystal clear. The multitude neither wants nor seeks knowledge. The leaders of the multitudes, moved by their own self-interest, seek to increase the fears of the people and encourage the repudiation of all that is new or unknown. Slavery, which is the condition of man's present life, is based on this fear. It is most difficult even to imagine the full horror of such slavery. We do not understand what people are missing. But in order to understand the causes of this slavery, it is enough to observe the way in which people lie. It is enough to observe what constitutes the purpose of their existence, the object of their desires, of their passions, of their aspirations; it is enough to observe what they think, what they discuss, what they serve and what they worship. Let us consider those things on which people spend their money,

15. Man is not born with these subtle bodies; they can only be cultivated artificially, provided favourable conditions exist, both internally and externally.

The "astral body" is not an indispensable implement for man. It is a luxury, a great luxury which can be afforded by very few. A man can live perfectly well without an "astral body". His physical body possesses all the functions necessary for life. A man without an "astral body" can give the impression of being very intellectual and even spiritual, and can deceive not only other people, but also himself.

16. Let us imagine a vessel or retort filled with various metallic powders. These powders have no connection with each other, and with each accidental change in the position of the retort, the relative position of the different powders also changes. If the retort is shaken, or if it is tapped with the finger, then the powder that was originally on top of the others may appear in the middle or at the bottom, while the one that was in the middle or at the bottom may appear on top of all. There is no permanence in the position of the dust, and under such conditions there can be nothing permanent. This is a typical aspect of our psychic life. At every instance there are new influences which change the position of the powders; in place of the one which is on top, there is another which is its absolute opposite. Science calls this a state of mechanical mixing. The essential characteristic of the interrelationship of the powders in this state of mixing is the instability of the interrelationships themselves, and their variability.

It is impossible to stabilise the interrelationship of powders in a mechanically mixed state. But the powders can be melted; the very nature of the powders makes this possible. To achieve this, a special fire must be lit under the retort; by heating and melting the powders, this fire finally melts them into one. Melted in this way, the powders will remain in a state of chemical composition. And once they are in this state, they cannot be separated by the same means by which they were separated before and by which they were made to change their position, as was the case when they were in a state of mechanical mixing. The content of the return has become "indivisible", "individual". This indicates how the second body is constructed. The fire that produces the fusion comes from the "friction" which, in turn, is produced in man by the struggle between "yes" and "no". If a man gives in to all his desires, or if he panders to them, there will never be any struggle, no friction, no fire. But if, having set himself to achieve a certain goal, a man struggles against all the desires that prevent him from achieving it, then he will be able to create in himself a fire which will gradually transform his inner world into a unique wholeness.

17. And only the man who possesses four fully and completely developed bodies will be able to develop his own body.

two can be called a man in the broadest sense of the word. This man has many properties which the ordinary man does not possess. One of these is immortality.

18. Immortality is not a property with which man is born. But man can become immortal.

19. The path that leads to the development of the hidden possibilities in man is a path that goes against nature, against God Himself.

20. Roads lead, or should lead, to immortality. Ordinary life, everyday life, even in its best aspects, leads man to death and can lead him to nothing else.

21. Western religions have degenerated to such an extent that there is nothing left alive in them.

22. This situation would be truly desperate without the possibility of a fourth way.

23. This fourth way has no definite forms as have the ways of the fakir, the monk and the yogi. And, above all things, man has to be able to find the fourth way, he has to find it. This is the first test. It is not as well known as that of the other three paths. There are many people who have never heard of a fourth way, and there are even those who deny its existence or its possibilities.

24. On the fourth way the knowledge is much more exact, much more perfect. The man who decides on the fourth way knows precisely and clearly what substance he needs for his purposes, and he knows that he can produce this substance within his body by a month of suffering, by a week of emotional tension, or by a day of mental exercises. But he also knows that he can bring this substance into his organism from outside, if he knows how to do it. Thus, instead of spending a day in mental exercises, like the yogi, or a week in prayer, like the monk, or a month in suffering, like the fakir, he simply prepares and swallows a pill containing all the substances he needs, and in this way, without further loss of time, he gets the results he wants.

25. If the evolution of mankind were to go beyond a certain limit, or, to put it more correctly, if evolution were to encompass more than a certain percentage of mankind, it would be fatal to the moon. At present, the moon feeds on organic life on earth; it feeds on humanity. Humanity is part of organic life; this means that humanity is the food of the moon. If

If all men were to become acutely intelligent, they would not want to be eaten by the moon.

However, there are at the same time possibilities for evolution, and they can be developed in isolated individuals with the help of appropriate knowledge and methods. Such a development can occur only for the benefit of the individual, and is, so to speak, against the interests and benefits of the planetary world. This is what man must understand: his evolution is necessary only for himself. His evolution can be of no interest to anyone else. And no one is obliged to help him, nor is there anyone who intends to help him.

26. Man has no individual "I". But, on the other hand, he has hundreds and thousands of little "I's", separated from each other; they often do not know each other, never come into contact with each other, or, on the contrary, are hostile, exclusive and incomprehensible to each other. Every minute, every moment, man says or thinks in terms of "I". And each time it is a different "I". Now it is a thought, then it is a desire; now a sensation, then a new thought. And so the round goes on forever. Man is a plurality. And his name is Legion.

27. In man there is no true individuality. Man has no Great I, no singular I. Man is divided into a multitude of little "I's". Man is divided into a multitude of little "I's".

28. Even the clearest understanding of its possibilities will not lead man to its realisation. In order to be able to realise all that these possibilities promise, man must feel a powerful desire for liberation, and be prepared to sacrifice everything, to risk everything, in order to obtain it.

29. Modern man is born asleep, lives asleep, and dies asleep. About sleep, its meaning and the part it plays in man's life, we shall speak later. For the present, think of one thing only: what knowledge can a sleeping man have? If you think about this, remembering at the same time that sleep is our main feature, you will soon realise that if man wants to gain knowledge, he must first of all think about how to awaken, how he can change his being.

30. The one, two and three men cannot live according to the precepts of Christ because to them things just "happen". Today they are one thing, tomorrow they will be another. Today they are ready to give their last shirt and tomorrow they will be able to destroy whoever has refused to give them their last shirt. They are always at the mercy of any fortuitous event. They are not masters of themselves, and consequently they cannot make up their minds to be Christians and to be truly Christian.

31. The organic life of the earth is what feeds the moon. Everything that inhabits the earth, everything that lives on it, the people, the animals, the plants, everything is food for the moon. The moon is a huge living being that feeds on everything that lives and grows on earth. The moon could not exist without the organic life on earth, and the organic life on earth could not exist without the moon. Moreover, in its relation to organic life on earth, the moon is a gigantic electromagnet. If the action of this electromagnet were suddenly stopped, organic life on earth would collapse and come to nothing.

32. All evil deeds, all crimes, all actions which constitute self-sacrifice, all heroic deeds, like all acts of ordinary life, are all controlled by the moon. The liberation which is acquired through the growth of mental powers and other faculties is liberation from the influence of the moon. The mechanical part of our life is dependent upon the moon, subject to the moon. If we succeed in developing in ourselves a consciousness and a will, and subject our mechanical life and all our mechanical manifestations to these two things, to consciousness and to will, then it will be possible for us to escape from the power of the moon.

33. Nothing is truly immortal; even God is mortal. But between man and God there is an enormous difference. God is mortal in a different way than man is mortal. It would be much more convenient if we substituted the word "immortal" for the idea of "existence after death". Then I would answer by saying that man has the possibility of continuing to exist after death. But the possibility is one thing, it is quite another thing to realise it, to make it a reality.

34. In order to know the future it is necessary to know the present in all its details, and also to know the past. Today is what it is because yesterday was what it was. And if today is like yesterday, tomorrow will be like today. Whoever wants a different tomorrow has to start by changing his today.

35. One can only foresee the future of a man. It is impossible to foresee the future of mad machines. The direction of mad machines changes every moment. One moment it is a certain kind of machine and it goes in a certain direction and it is even possible to calculate how far it can go, but five minutes later it goes in a completely different direction and all the calculations made result only in a series of errors. Therefore, before talking about knowledge of the future, one must know whose future it is. The man who wants to know his future must know himself. Then he will be able to know whether or not the future is worth knowing. Sometimes it is better to ignore it.

This may seem paradoxical to you, but we have every right to assert that

We know our future. It will be exactly the same as our past was. Nothing can change itself.

36. How to avoid the final death, how to stop dying. For this it is necessary, first of all, to be. If one changes minute by minute, if there is nothing in oneself capable of overcoming external influences, it means that there is nothing in oneself capable of overcoming death. But if he manages to become independent of external influences, if he manages to create in himself something capable of living by itself, then it is possible that this something will not die. In the present circumstances, we are dying minute by minute. Every time the external influences change, we change with them; that is to say, many of our "I's" are dying all the time. If man succeeds in developing within himself an "I" capable of overcoming the changes of external conditions, this "I" will survive the death of the physical body.

37. If he can become the master of himself, the master of his life, he will also become the master of his death.

38. Jesus Christ said: "Love your enemies", but how can we love our enemies if we cannot even love our friends?

39. Man must be the master of himself. If man fails to be the master of himself, he has nothing and can never have anything.

40. Of all desires, the most correct one that has been formulated so far is the desire to be the master of himself, for without this nothing is possible. And compared with this wish, all others are merely childish dreams, wishes which man could not even use even if they were granted.

41. Freedom, liberation, this must be man's goal on earth. To become free, to become totally free from all forms of slavery: this should be the motive of every man's struggle as soon as he begins to realise his situation. As long as he continues to be a slave both internally and externally, man has no possibilities of any kind. But he cannot cease to be a slave outwardly as long as he remains a slave inwardly. Consequently, in order to become free, man must obtain his inner freedom.

42. The worst insult that can be hurled at a "machine-man" is to tell him that he can do nothing, that he can achieve nothing, that he cannot move in any direction and that in trying to go after something given, he will inevitably create something else. The truth is that this cannot be otherwise. The "man-machine" is subject to the law of accidents.

43. The man-machine can do nothing. For him, as for everything else he

The law of octaves is essential to know the law of octaves. In order to be able to do this, it is essential to know the law of octaves. It is necessary to know the moments when the "inter-values" occur and to be able to create the necessary "additional shocks".

44. Only when man begins to remember himself, to remember himself as Self, is it possible for him to awaken. And then the life around him takes on a different aspect and a different meaning. He sees the life around him as a life of sleeping people, a life of a dream, of a real dream. Everything a man says, he says in dreams; everything he does, he does in dreams. All this, all these things are worthless. The only thing that has any real value is the awakening or that which leads to an awakening.

45. It is possible to think for a thousand years; it is possible to write whole libraries, to create heaps of theories, and to do it all in the deepest of dreams and without any possibility of awakening. On the contrary, all these books and all these theories, written and conceived in sleep, will only serve to increase the sleep of other people.

46. Man does not even suspect what he loses by the mere fact of remaining asleep. As I have already indicated, given the way he is constituted and organised, as nature has created him, man can become conscious of himself. That is how he was created, that is how he was born. But man is born in the midst of golden people and naturally falls asleep together with them just when he should have begun to be conscious of himself. Everything plays a part in this: the involuntary way in which children imitate their elders, voluntary and involuntary suggestion, and that thing we call "education". And every attempt of the child to awaken is immediately stopped. This is inevitable. It takes much effort and much help in order to be able to wake up later when the being has already accumulated thousands of habits that force it to sleep. Even this happens very rarely. In most cases, when he is still a child, man loses all possibility of awakening; his life is spent in sleep, and in sleep he dies.

47. Man's possibilities are very great. You cannot conceive of even a shadow of what man can achieve. But nothing can be obtained in dreams. In the consciousness of a sleeping man, his illusions, his "dreams", are mixed up with reality. He lives in a subjective world and cannot escape from it. This is the reason why he can never use all the powers he possesses and also the reason why he always lives within a small part of himself.

48. It is that we do not realise how contradictory and how hostile to each other are the different "I's" that make up our personality. If man felt all these contradictions, he would feel what he really is. He would feel that he is mad.

49. Awakening is possible only for those who seek and desire it, for those who are prepared to struggle with themselves, and to work upon themselves for a long time, and very persistently, in order to achieve this awakening. For this it is necessary to destroy the "buffers"; in other words, it is necessary to go out and meet all those inner sufferings which are connected with the feeling of the counter-dictions. What is more, the destruction of the "buffers" requires in itself a long effort, and the man must agree to this kind of work and must fully realise that the result will be nothing but all sorts of discomforts and sufferings.

But it so happens that the inner judgment is the only fire that can melt into a single matter all the dust in the retort I mentioned before, and it is the only means of creating the unity which man does not have in that state in which he begins to study himself.

50. People like to talk a lot about morality. But morality is mere auto-suggestion. What is needed is inner judgement. We do not teach morality. We teach how to find inner judgement. People are disgusted by this. They say that we have no love. It is simply that we do not encourage hypocrisy or weakness. On the contrary, we tear off all masks.

51. If a man realises that he is asleep and wants to wake up, then whatever helps him to wake up will be good, and whatever prevents him from waking up will be bad. In exactly the same way he will understand what is good and what is bad for other people. Whatever helps them to wake up will be good, whatever prevents them from waking up, whatever prolongs their sleep will be bad. But this applies only to those who truly want to awaken, to those who understand that they are asleep. Those who do not understand this, those who do not realise that they are asleep, and those who cannot will to awaken, cannot have an understanding of good and evil. And since the overwhelming majority of people do not realise and will never realise that they are asleep, neither good nor evil really exists for them.

52. The renunciation of one's own decisions, the subordination of one's own will to the will of another, can present insurmountable difficulties for a man who has not realised beforehand that he is not sacrificing or modifying anything in his life, that he has been subject to one or several wills foreign to himself all his life, and that he has never had any real decisions of his own. But, as a rule, man is not aware of these things. He considers that he has the right to choose freely. It is extremely hard for him to give up the illusion that he directs and organises his life as he wants it. But there is no possibility of working on oneself until one has freed oneself from such an illusion.

He must fully realise that he does not exist; he must realise that he has nothing to lose because he has nothing to lose; he must realise his "nothingness" in the broadest sense of the word.

53. It must be understood that man consists of two parts: essence and personality. The essence in man is that which is proper to him. Personality is "not his own". By this I mean that the personality comes from outside, from what he has learnt, from what he reflects; all the traits of external impressions that have remained in his memory or in his sensations created through imitation, all this is the sum of "that which is not his own", all this forms the personality.

54. The small child has no personality of any kind. It is what it really is. It is essence. Its desires, its likes, its dislikes, all express what it really is.

55. The essence is the truth of what is in man; the personality is the false. But in proportion to the growth of the personality, the essence manifests itself more and more rarely, more and more weakly, and it often happens that the growth and development of the essence stops at a very early age and ceases altogether to grow.

56. The development of the essence depends on the work itself.

A very important moment in the work on oneself is when a man begins to distinguish between his personality and his essence. A man's true SELF, his individuality, can only grow out of this essence.

57. What is more, it is also very often the case that the essence dies in a man while his personality and his body are still alive. A considerable percentage of the people we see in the streets of any large city are already completely empty inside; that is to say, they are already truly dead.

It is a great good fortune that we neither see nor know the truth of these things. If we really knew how many people are really dead, and if we knew how many of these animated corpses rule our lives, we would go mad with horror. And in reality it often happens that some people go mad because they come to discover something of this without having received the necessary preparation, that is to say, they come to see something they should not have seen. In order to be able to see these things safely, it is necessary to be on one of the paths. If a man who is unable to do anything for himself comes to discover the truth, he will certainly go mad. But this happens very rarely. Usually everything is arranged in such a way that no person can see the truth prematurely. A person can see only that which he likes to see, and that which does not interfere with his

own life. He never sees what he does not like. This is both right and wrong at the same time. It is a good thing for those who want to sleep, and a bad thing if you want to wake up.

58. We must "remember ourselves". But this will only be possible if we have enough energy in us for this intimate remembrance.

59. The answer is that every man has enough energy to begin to work on himself. We need only learn to save most of the energy we possess for beneficial work, instead of wasting it unproductively.

60. The wrong paths are very numerous, but in most cases they lead nowhere. And man finds himself in these always going round and round in the same place, believing that he is going somewhere.

61. A man may be born, but in order to be born he must first die; and in order to die he must first awake.

62. Man has to free himself from the thousand and one little moorings, attachments and identifications which hold him to the situation in which he finds himself. He is subject to everything that is his life, subject to his imagination, subject to his stupidity, subject even to his sufferings, possibly to his sufferings more than to anything else. He has to free himself from these moorings. Attachment to things, identification with things keep alive in man a legion of little "I's" which are useless. All these "I's" must die in order that the Great "I" may be born. But how can he make them die? They certainly won't want to die. It is precisely at this point that the possibility of awakening comes to man's rescue. To awaken means to realise the nothingness that one is; that is to say, to realise one's complete and utter mechanicity and one's own impotence. It is not enough to realise this philosophically, in words. It is necessary to realise it in fact, through clear facts, through the simple and concrete facts of everyday things. When man begins to know himself more than a little, he also begins to see that he has or carries within himself something that horrifies him.

63. First of all, one must realise that the sleep which holds man in its grip is not a normal sleep, but a hypnotic sleep. Man lives hypnotised, and this hypnotic state is continually maintained and fortified in him. One might even go so far as to think that there are certain forces for which it is useful and which gain much by keeping man in this hypnotic state, preventing him from seeing the truth and preventing him from fully realising the situation in which he finds himself.

64. You may have come across the word "kundalini" somewhere, especially in occult literature, with "the fire of kundalini", or "the serpent", or "kundalini".

of kundalini". This expression is often used to designate a certain type of a strange force which lies within man and which can be awakened. But none of the known theories offers a correct explanation as to what the kundalini force really is. Sometimes it is related to sex, to sexual energy, that is, to the possibility of using sexual energy for other purposes. The latter is totally wrong, because kundalini can be found in anything. And, above all, kundalini is not something desirable in any way, much less can it be conducive to the development of man. It is very curious to see how these "occultists" have taken possession of a word which someone found somewhere, but have so completely altered its meaning that they have made out of a terrible and dangerous thing something which they think is worth waiting for and longing for, as if it were some blessing.

65. Kundalini is in reality a force which has been introduced into man in order to keep him in his present condition. If men realised this, if they could realise the reality of their situation and all the horror of it, they would not be able to remain where they are for a moment longer. They would begin to look for a way out, and they would soon find it, for there is a way out, a door of escape, but men cannot see it because they are simply hypnotised. Kundalini is the force which keeps them in this hypnotic state. To "awaken" therefore means to become un hypnotised. It is precisely in this that the chief of all difficulties lies, and in this, therefore, lies the guarantee of its possibility of success, for there is no organic reason for sleep, and man can awaken.

But this is the theory; in practice it is almost impossible, because as soon as a man wakes up a little and opens his eyes, all the forces which caused his sleep fall upon him again with ten times the force, and he falls asleep again; often he even dreams that he is waking up or that he is awake.

66. What does it take to wake a sleeping man? It takes a good shock. But when the man is fast asleep, a single shock is not enough. He needs to be subjected to a long period of continuous shocks.

67. The most difficult of all barriers is the conquest of lying. Man lies so much and so constantly both to himself and to others that he ceases to realise that he is lying. Nevertheless, the lie must be conquered.

68. Ordinary efforts count for nothing. Only super-efforts count. So it is with everything and for everything. Those who do not want to make super-efforts would do much better to give up everything.

69. It is better to die making efforts to wake up than to live in slumber.

This is one aspect. Another aspect is that it is not so easy to die as a result of exertion. We have a lot more strength than we think we have. But we never use it.

70. The centre is directly connected to the large accumulator. This accumulator contains an enormous amount of energy. Connected with the big accumulator, man can literally work miracles.

71. There is no need to be so afraid of effort; there is no danger of dying from it. It is much easier to die of inaction, laziness and fear of effort.

72. We have to learn to draw energy directly from the big accumulator.

73. In order to approach this system seriously, one must already be disillusioned, first of all with oneself. That is to say, to be truly disillusioned with its powers, and, secondly, with the old and beaten paths. Man cannot feel the value of this system until he has become disillusioned with what he is doing, with what he is seeking.

74. The man has to be sufficiently disillusioned with ordinary means and methods, and at the same time he has to think or accept the idea that there may be something in it somewhere. If you talk to a man who is in this situation, he can discern the flavour of truth in what he is told, even when he is told crudely. But if you talk to a man who is convinced of something else, everything you tell him will seem absurd and he will never pay serious attention. It is not worth wasting time with such people. This system is for those who have already sought, who have been burned. Those who have not sought and who do not seek in any way, certainly do not need it. And those who have not been burnt don't need it either.

75. Sex plays a tremendously important role in maintaining the mechanics of life. Everything people do is related to sex. Politics, religion, art, theatre, music, everything is sex. Do you think that people go to a theatre to see a new play? Or that they go to church to really pray? They do that for the sake of appearances. The main thing, both in the theatre and in the church, is that there will be a lot of men and a lot of women. What do you think brings people to the cafés, to the restaurants, to the parties? Only one thing: sex. This is the main driving force of everything mechanical. The whole dream of man, the whole hypnosis to which he is subjected, everything depends on sex.

76. This state of affairs has been created by cosmic forces, and it is cosmic forces that are in control of the situation. And you ask me: Can it be left to the

So or should it be changed? Even God Himself could not change what has been done. Do you remember what was said about the 48 orders of laws? Nobody can change them, but one can get rid of a good number of them; that is, there is the possibility to change the state of things for oneself. It is possible to escape from the general law. You should have understood by now that in this case, as in all other cases, the general law cannot be changed. But one can change one's own situation in relation to these laws; one can flee from the general law. All the more so since the law about which I am speaking, that is, the power which sex exercises over people, includes many different possibilities. It includes the chief form of slavery, and therefore it includes the chief and greatest of all possibilities of liberation. This is what you must fully understand.

The "new birth" of which we have spoken so many times before is as dependent on sexual energy as physical birth or the propagation of the species.

77. Sexual abstinence is necessary only in certain cases, i.e. for certain types. For others it is not necessary at all. And there are still other types in whom abstinence comes by itself as soon as transmutation begins. I will explain this more clearly. For certain types it is necessary to observe prolonged sexual abstinence in order for transmutation to begin. This means that without prolonged and complete sexual abstinence transmutation cannot begin. But once transmutation has begun, abstinence is no longer necessary. In other cases, that is to say with other types, transmutation can begin in a normal sexual life, and contrary to other types, it can begin earlier and even develop much better with an abundant external expenditure of sexual energy. In the third case still, once the transmutation has begun, it absorbs all sexual energy and puts an end to the normal sexual life or to the external expenditure of sexual energy.

78. You must realise where the chief evil lies and what constitutes real slavery. It lies not in sex itself, but in the abuse of sex.

79. It is impossible to explain to a man who has not yet begun to work on himself, and who is ignorant of the structure of the human machine, what "abuse of sex" really means; it is as impossible as it is to tell him what must be done to avoid such abuses. The right work itself begins with the creation of a permanent centre of gravity. When a permanent centre of gravity has been forged, everything else begins to find its place and to be distributed in subordination to it.

80. I will only work with those who can be of use to me in achieving my goal. And only those can be useful to me who have decided to fight firmly against themselves, that is to say, to fight against their mechanicity.

81. People fear silence more than anything else, that our tendency to speak for no reason is born out of a sense of self-defence, and is always based on a reluctance or repugnance to see something openly, a reluctance to confess something to oneself.

82. What people have to learn to sacrifice is their sufferings. It is also very difficult to sacrifice one's own sufferings. Man is always ready to give up any of his pleasures, but he is by no means ready to give up his sufferings. Man has been made in such a way that there is nothing in his life to which he is more attached than to his sufferings. And it is necessary to be free from suffering. No one who is not free from suffering, no one who has not sacrificed his suffering can really work. We shall have much to say about suffering later on. Nothing can be obtained without suffering, but at the same time one has to begin by sacrificing suffering. Now, you will decipher what I mean by all this.

83. The development of the human machine and the enrichment of the self begin with a new and unusual function of the machine.

84. What contemporary culture needs most of all is automatons. There is no doubt that people are losing their habits of independence, that they are becoming automatons, parts of a machine. It is impossible to foresee the end of all this, and what is the way out, or if there is a way out, or if there will ever be an end. In the midst of all this there is only one thing certain: man's enslavement is continually increasing. It is growing every day. Man is becoming a voluntary slave. He no longer wears chains. He has begun to fall in love with his slavery, even to be proud of it. And this is the most terrible and the most tragic thing that can happen to a man.

85. Two hundred conscious people, if they existed and considered it legitimate, could totally change life on earth.

86. Each kind of creature, each degree of being, is defined by that which nourishes them, and by that for which they themselves in turn serve as nourishment. In the cosmic order each kind of creature feeds on a definite kind of lower creatures, and is in turn a definite kind of food for higher creatures.

87. In work, only super-efforts count, i.e. those efforts that go beyond the normal, that go beyond what is necessary; ordinary efforts are not taken into account.

88. Sin is that which holds man to a point when man has decided to move, if he is capable of moving at all. Sins only exist for people who are on The Way, or who are approaching it. Sin

is that which stops man in this purpose, that which helps him to deceive himself into thinking that he is working, when in reality he is only sleeping. Sin is that which puts people to sleep, when they have decided to wake up. And what is it that puts man to sleep the most? Again everything that is not necessary, that which is not indispensable to him. The indispensable is always permitted. But beyond the indispensable, hypnosis begins. But you must remember that this deals with and concerns only those who are working, or those who consider themselves a part of this work. This work consists in voluntarily submitting to temporary suffering in order to be free from eternal suffering. But people are afraid of suffering. They want to have their pleasures now, immediately and forever. They do not want to understand that pleasure is an attribute of paradise and that this is something to be earned. This is necessary, but not on account of arbitrary laws or some internal morality, but on account of the fact that if man obtains his pleasures without first having earned them by his efforts, he will not be able to keep them, and the pleasure itself will turn into suffering. It is all a matter of knowing how to conquer pleasure and being able to keep it. The whole point is to be able to do it. Whoever is able to do so has nothing to learn. But the way to this conquest lies in suffering.

89. The correct exercises which lead directly to the mastery of the organism and to the subjection of its conscious and unconscious functions to the will, begin with the breathing exercises. If breathing is not mastered, nothing is mastered. But mastering the breath is far from easy.

Samael Aun Weor

A false gnosis in the service of the demiurge Satan

Author: Mario Ignacio García Vives



- 1. Their falsehoods**
- 2. Their plagiarism**
- 3. Their claims**

1. Their falsehoods

a. His ideas about the demiurge

What kind of gnosis is this that recognises the demiurge or God creator of the world as the only God, and says nothing about the True Unknowable God? Everything in Samael Aun Weor's writings is oriented towards the demiurge. His "gnosis" recognises only the demiurge Jehovah as God. In his books we find phrases like these: "I, Aun Weor, am a prophet of Jehovah", "I am a servant of Jehovah", "this is the blessed magis-terium of the Great Work of the Father", and the like. We are already discovering for whom Samael works.

b. His ideas about the self and the soul

What kind of gnosis is this which advocates the destruction of the self instead of its growth, and which seeks to turn man into a sheep instead of a warrior? Especially in his booklet "Technique for the Dissolution of the Self", one of his Christmas Messages, his ideas about the necessity of renouncing the self and dissolving it to the point of nullification are clearly expressed. Samael teaches that the self must be renounced and united with the Whole. That All is none other than the creator God or demiurge.

In his books we find sentences like these:

"It is necessary to disintegrate the ego".

"We need the death of the Self... on all planes of the Cosmic Mind".

"Only in the absence of the Self can the essence of the mind (Buddhata) awaken to unite with the Innermost and lead us to ecstasy".

The "I" is the origin of error and its consequence pain. As long as

the "I" exists, pain will exist.

They made the mistake of fortifying the "I".

He who does not work on the dissolution of the "I", in every existence, degenerates more and more until he finally ceases to be born because he has become a dangerous Hanasmussian".

"Schools that teach the dissolution of the self are white.

"Schools that teach the fortification of the self are black".

What kind of gnosis is this that speaks of the soul and omits to mention the prisonary spirit in matter? Everything in Samael's work is aimed at purifying the soul in order to deliver it to the demiurge. Nothing is said about the Gnostic way of annulling the soul in order to free the chained spirit.

c. Your ideas on kundalini

What kind of gnosis is this, which is devoted to the kundalini force and says nothing of its sinister mission in man? Kundalini completes the task of dissolving the self, and then delivers to the demiurge that spiritual corpse into which it has turned its human victim. Samael promotes this crime against the spirit, and in his writings we find phrases like these, among many: "When the "I" is dissolved and the fiery serpent rises through the medullar channel...", "The Divine Mother Kundalini", etc. Samael is a servant and admirer of Kundalini, the demiurge in man.

d. Samael and the White Lodge

What kind of gnosis is this that venerates the "masters" of the white lodge, sinister instruments of the demiurge and executioners of the spirit? Samael is not only a servant of the white lodge but he wishes to become one of them, in his books he

finds in his books that he is a servant of the white lodge.

We have sentences like these:

"In our venerable white lodge there are Masters of all races... The Masters Morya and K-H are of the yellow race".

"Sanat Kumara, the Ancient of Days, awaits you on his throne".

"Sanat Kumara offers you a new throne".

"We, the masters of the White Lodge".

"I was invited to a grand assembly of the Worshipful Grand White Lodge".

"The black magicians will write a book to counteract and refute this book which the White Lodge sends to humanity".

"Know that I am Samael Aun Weor, I am your Avatara, I am your Buddha Maitreya....".

A true Gnostic knows that Maitreya is one of the most important demons of the white lodge, as are Morya and Koot Humi. Sanat Kumara is none other than Satan Kumara, the representative of the demiurge on earth. Let us note in passing that the word demiurge begins with "dem" for demon.

e. Misleading terms extracted from the true gnosis

In several of his books Samael uses truly gnostic terms, to make people believe that his gnosis is the true one. Terms like "Kristos Lucifer", "Red Christ", "Superman", "Lucifer Nahuatl", "Christus Lucifer", etc. With this, Samael, consciously or unconsciously, confuses and disorients those who approach his teachings longing to receive the authentic gnosis.

We also find apparently Gnostic phrases, such as these: "Realising the Hyperborean Mystery", "The Secret Christ is the Lord of the Great Rebellion", etc.

No one should be deceived by these fine words. In Samael's writings these are only words and nothing more. As we have seen, his teaching belongs to the demiurge Satan and his plans. Through ignorance or knowingly, Samael Aun Weor was always an opponent of the true and eternal Gnosis.

f. The maithuna

The maithuna technique is one of the most formidable weapons in the fight against the

satan, the creator of the universe and of man, in pursuit of the liberation and return of the spirit. This technique belongs in itself to the purest gnosis, but not in the way Samael describes it. He tries to put it at the service of the demiurge, using this technique to purify the soul and dissolve the self. An impossible task. The maithuna is only useful to awaken and liberate the eternal spirit. In Samael's gnosis it is only useful to waste precious time. It is common within the Gnostic movement of Samael Aun Weor to comment on the difficulties that exist to dissolve the "I" among those who practice the maithuna.

Unconsciously or not, Samael tries to put the maithuna to work for the demiurge and his plans. He does so in order to purify the soul, dissolve the self, and merge with the demiurge. This is a way of concealing and confusing the true Gnostic characteristics of this technique.

Samael's misunderstanding of maithuna, as far as the tantric companion is concerned, is very serious. A true Gnostic knows that the companion of maithuna should never be his wife or beloved woman. The tantric partner should be a representative of Kaly, not of Eve. Eve would lead to the perfecting of the soul and the death of the spirit. Kaly will lead to the death of the soul and the liberation of the spirit.

Moreover, Samael does not give the complete technique in his writings. He only reveals half of the sexual yoga: the maithuna. The other half, the ingestion of the transmuting elixirs, he is very careful to conceal. This second half would produce a real horror in the demiurge, he would not be able to "digest" it, and Samael does not wish to disturb his master. Samael does not speak of the kalas because the demiurge abhors them. Here we have Samael's true intentions: to confuse and disorientate in order to effectively lead his sheep-like followers into the destructive, satanic fusion with the demiurge.

If Samael's gnosis were true, it would try to free the chained spirits in order to allow their return to the world from where they come from. If Samael's gnosis were a true gnosis, it would orient his disciples towards the frontal and definitive opposition against the demiurge Satan and his creation.

g. The Anti-Communism of Samael Aun Weor

Anti-communism is something perfectly acceptable to a true Gnostic. Communism is an instrument of the demiurge and will therefore be eternally opposed by the True Gnosis.

Surprisingly, phrases like these are found in Samael's writings:

"Communism and capitalism are two sides of the same coin; rather than being mutually complementary, they complement each other in a single aim: to achieve the total destruction of the Eternal Values of the Human Being".

"Only with intelligence can we defeat the Marxist monster that wants to swallow us up, but we are not prepared to carry the chains of a new slavery on our bodies".

In this Samael is right. We must admit that this position of Samael, an exception in all his work, is perfectly opposed to the plans of the demiurge.

2. Their Plagiarism

a. The vice of the demiurge

The main habit of the demiurge is plagiarism, imitation without citing sources. The whole universe created by the demiurge is a crude imitation of real worlds, but the demiurge does not say so. With a few elements, combined and repeated countless times, the demiurge has realised his entire flawed creation. Moreover, as a plagiariser he is immensely clumsy. Samael, as a worthy servant of the demiurge, has the same vice: copying other authors without ever quoting them, as if he were the legitimate creator of those ideas and writings. Like the demiurge, Samael copies and phagocytizes, he can do nothing else.

I once asked an instructor in Samael's group why Samael's books were so full of plagiarism. The instructor replied "they are not plagiarism, all knowledge does not belong to its author but to humanity". I replied, "I agree with that, but why don't you quote the original authors? The instructor turned and walked away without a word. All of Samael's writings are copies of other authors, which is why he gave up all his copyrights. Of course, if they were not his own work.

b. Krumm-Heller

Samael attended Krumm-Heller's courses. Samael copied from Krumm-Heller everything concerning the maithuna. The formula of the maithuna is in two books of Krumm-Heller. In the book "Rosa-cruz", chapter 12, the formula is in Latin: "inmissio mem- bri virilis in vaginam sine ejaculatio seminis". In the book "Zodiacal Course", the same formula is in Spanish. Samael presents the formula as his own discovery without revealing that he took it from his teacher Krumm-Heller.

Not content with this, Samael copied most of the titles of Krumm-Heller's books for his own. Krumm-Heller wrote and published "Esoteric Course in Runic Magic", "Esoteric Rose", "Logos-mantram-magic", "The Gnostic Church" and "Zodiacal Course", among others. Several of Samael's books bear these titles: "Esoteric Treatise on Runic Magic", "Rosa igneica", "Logos, mantram, theurgy", "The Gnostic Church" and "Zodiacal Course", among others. Simple coincidence? He also copied the initiation ritual, the Gnostic mass and the marriage ritual from Krumm-Heller.

Not satisfied yet, after these plagiarisms Samael took it upon himself to denigrate Krumm-Heller for the rest of his days.

c. Gurdjieff

Samael copied a lot from Gurdjieff, although he never said so. The problem is that he used a lousy three-volume translation, full of errors, and those errors were thus carried over into Samael's work. For example, he uses the word Kundartiguador, when in the correct translation the word is Kundabuffer. Likewise the word Hanasmussian, which he took from Gurdjieff. Everything that Samael writes in "Technique for the Dissolution of the Self", the "I's", self-observation, self-remembering, etc., is copied from Gurdjieff. Even the chapter titles of Gurdjieff's "Beelzebub's Tales to His Grandson" are used by Samael as chapter titles for his Christmas Messages.

Ouspensky, Gurdjieff's most famous disciple, was also not spared from Samael's mania for plagiarizing. Samael copied from "Psychology of the Possible Evolution of Man" the elements for his book "Revolutionary Psychology". Samael plagiarised from "Fragments of an unknown teaching" the elements for some of his Christmas messages. The second version of Samael's "The Perfect Marriage" is copied from Ouspensky's "A New Model of the Universe".

d. Other plagiarism

One of the authors whom Samael attacks and slanders the most is Omar Cherenzi, is it because he also copied his ideas? The phrase that Samael repeats so often to refer to kundalini is "the fiery serpent of our magical powers", and this is precisely the title of one of Cherenzi's books. If Samael hates him so much, why does he repeat his phrases so much?

We also find verbatim copies of Blavatsky's "Stanzas of Dzyan". One of the Stanzas says: "Listen, ye Sons of Earth, to your Teachers, ye sons of fire". In Samael's "Rosa Ignea" we find the following: "Children of the earth! Listen to your instructors, the Sons of Fire". How similar are the two phrases! The reader who takes the trouble to review the complete works of

Samael will find that all the plagiarism we cite is less than one percent of all the copies out there.

There is much more plagiarism:

He plagiarised Krishnamurti's "The Art of Living" to write "Fundamental Education".

All of Samael's knowledge of the Cabala is copied from Dion Fortune's book "The Cabala - The Mystique".

The Funeral Ritual is copied from the "Tibetan Book of the Dead".

The Gnostic Theurgy is copied from "Dogma and Ritual of High Magic" by Eliphas Levi.

"The secret of travelling through the airs of mystery" is copied from the "Grimorium verum".

The Invocations to the Kings of the four cardinal points is copied from the "Grimoire of Pope Honorius".

The "Exorcisms for the days of the week" are copied from "Heptameron", by Peter of Apono or Pietro of Abano.

Not even the sorcerer Aleister Crowley was spared from being plagiarised by Samael, who copied several of his rituals.

I have exposed some of their plagiarism, imagine what their contradictions will be.

Part of what I have said is taken from the articles "Why I left", by Julio Medina V., and "Why I abandoned gnosis", both of which I strongly recommend reading. Needless to say, the "gnostics" of Samael have tried to denigrate Medina V. by all means.

3. Their claims

a. Who was Samael

Was Samael a humble man or a megalomaniac who thought he was God? Read his books, if you have the patience, and you will find phrases like these: "Know that I am Samael Aun Weor, I am your Avatara, I am your Buddha Maitreya", "I, Samael Aun Weor, Buddha Maitreya Kalki Avatara of the New Aquarian Age", and countless other phrases such as: "I, Samael Aun Weor, Buddha Maitreya Kalki

Avatara of the New Aquarian Age", and countless others.

self-conferred titles more.

The name he chose to call himself is also bombastic. He was born Victor Gomez and called himself Samael Aun Weor. It sounds better. He read a sentence in the bible: "There will come an angel called Samael", and it occurred to him that he could well be that angel and become famous. His wife, Arnolda Garro, changed her name to Master Litelantes. It sounds even better. Another called himself Master Lakshmi (the Hindu goddess of money), etc. Why go on? Did Samael know that his nickname means "Angel of Death and Poisoning" and also "Poison of God"? Let us not be surprised.

He believed that kundalini had transformed him into a Christ, a member of the white lodge. Hungry for power and recognition, he wished to transform himself into Jesus Christ. It is said that he once lay there for three and a half days as if dead, and then said that he had risen, transformed into Jesus.

In the book "The Process of Samael Aun Weor", written by one of his sons, his last days of illness and his death are recounted. As he shunned doctors and self-medicated with weeds, a simple ailment became complicated and he died. Samael said that such sufferings were necessary, like those endured by Jesus, and that he too would rise again after death. After his death his relatives and disciples waited in vain for his resurrection for a few days, then they buried him normally. First they waited for him to rise in his own body. When they found that the corpse was decomposing, they said that Samael would be resurrected, but in another body, not in their own. They are still waiting for him. But now there are several who claim to be the reincarnation of Samael.

He wanted to be Jesus, he wanted to be a saviour of the world, he wanted to be invoked after death and asked to solve problems, as if he were a saint. To justify his failure he only managed to say before he died: "the Chichimecas betrayed me".

When one watches his films and videos, one realises that Samael behaved like a madman, a madman, a paranoid. Some of his prophecies: "at 1,000 we arrive, at 2,000 we don't", "before 2,000 the planet Hercobulos will collide with the earth and it will be the end of the world". All his "prophecies" are similar to these.

b. This is not gnosis

Samael was a seeker, but he could never find the true gnosis. It never occurred to him to rebel against the work and laws of the demiurge. He lived in confusion and sowed (knowingly?) that confusion everywhere. He elaborated a false gnosis at the service of the demiurge, in order to mislead the unwary. Samael's "gnosis" is just another synarchic religion, at the service of the demiurge satan, and it is perfectly opposed to

the true immortal and eternal gnosis.

Samael does not mention the Unknowable or the fettered spirit; his devotion is to the demiurge and the soul. He never refers to the creator god or his creation as satanic; on the contrary, he sees them as perfect and behaves as a servant towards them. So what kind of "gnosis" is this?

Conclusion

He should not have been called Samael Aun Weor, the appropriate name would have been Samael Even Worse.

Comments on this article

Rogelio Cortez Ortiz

To Dear Mr Mario Ignacio García Vives:

I have read your comments and writings, you have really told me many truths, I really admire you, your words have too much truth, you must be someone very well prepared and you must be a very intelligent person, you have really dazzled me, and you have earned my respect. It is with humility and charity that I approach you to write to you. There is still something I don't understand, why go around divulging a certain Samael? According to what you have written there is a lot of truth in it, but, how is it possible that someone like you can make such comments, I do not know who Samael was nor have I read his works, nor do I know who he is nor his gnosis, but I have read many anti-Gnostic books and I know about those subjects, but with the little that you have said about him, maybe yes, maybe Samael is right in saying that he is the new avatara, Excuse me sir but, remember that Jesus said something like this: "If you are rejected remember that I was the first", knowledge is universal and "there is nothing new under the sun", Noah was rejected in his time, now, it's all over, indeed the world is down, and if that person called Samel wanted to do good for humanity then you should not speak so bad about him like that, Your knowledge of yourself amazes me and I approve of it very well, but in this aspect you have done not humble acts, forgive my words but to speak with wisdom and order is prudence, to burn others with words is dark and abominable before God, if Samael has done bad things in his life, don't you think that he will have to deal with God?,No sir respectable, how can you be wasting your intelligence on someone like him, leave that for the time and the past and do what you must do, look for now the magical beings of Nature on earth are very sad with the human, they do not understand him, we have taken the wild life to ruin, no, we cannot trust in our us and our mind, that is why I am also writing to you, maybe you and your people can help the magical beings of Nature, no, nobody believes in the

I advise you to do your bit for humanity and the magical beings of nature, it is therefore necessary to stop destroying forests, trees and treating animals badly, only in this way will we help them, the end times are not far away and there is a lot to work on. I don't know about people nor much about initiations at this time, so vulgar and vain problems are everywhere, don't you think, but that doesn't matter because I know I can count on you, in other dimensions other beings will help us, but for now there is much to do and stop bothering others with anti-virtue things, you know that this world will go to ruin soon, it is better to follow the virtue and wait for the time to reveal who is good and who is bad, don't you think?

Thank you and I hope that I have not taken up too much of your valuable time sir, I thank you for your attention and I hope that hopefully you will reply to this poor comment, I am really pleased to write to you, without further words I thank you for everything and may God Bless you always.

Mario I. García Vives

Never approach someone with humility and charity, for that is what the followers of Jehovah satan do. It is not befitting true men, it is not befitting warriors. I disclose Samael because he calls his system "gnosis", when it is the opposite of True Gnosis. I disclose Samael because he deceives, lies and misleads those who seek awakening and liberation, either by brute or knowingly. This Samael may have been an avatar, but he was an avatar of deception and perdition. One more avatar of the demiur- go satan. I disclose Samael because I met him here in Mexico, and I knew him very well. You quote Jesus, and Jesus did not exist, he is a myth invented to confuse men, to transform them into sheep and merge them with the satan creator of the world and of man. By brute or knowingly, Samael did nothing to help humanity. The good lies in the awakening of man and the liberation of his Spirit. There is none of that in Samael. You speak of "unhumble deeds", of "prudence", of "dark and abominable things before God", all of which belong to the sheep-men who are so pleasing to the demiurge. It is not a waste of time to unmask the demiurge Samael, so that he does no more harm. The "love" for creation, for God, for the demons of the white brotherhood and for the "magical beings of nature" all belong to the dung of the demiurge. You speak of anti-virtue. There are two kinds of virtue, there are two kinds of morality: that which belongs to the satanic demiurge and that which belongs to the Unknowable, you seem to refer to the filthy satanic virtue, which means the salvation of the soul and the destruction of the Eternal Spirit. There are three kinds of ruin or end of the world, two are produced by the demiurge and the third is not. One is produced by the periodic phagocytisation of the demiurge at the end of each manvantara. The second is produced by the imbecility and clumsiness of the demiurge and the irresponsible automatons wrongly called men, created by him in his image and likeness, who by their unheard-of insanity ruined the planet, with no possible solution. A god who orders

To say "be fruitful and multiply" and "spread out upon the earth and subdue it" is either ignorant or insane. The third End of the World refers to that which will be produced by the Warriors of the Unknowable, but that end will be eternal, for besides atoms, souls and demons, not even the demiurge will remain. Let us toast to it and act to make it happen soon. I didn't like that ending, "God bless him always". I think you are referring to the demiurge and I want nothing to do with that entity. I hope he never blesses me.

Interview with José Herrou Aragón

There are various views or approaches to the sinister path, such as Satanism and Luciferianism. What is your view and opinion as a Gnostic?

Let us first clarify what is called the sinister path. If it refers to a path opposed to the creator god of the world and man, then that would be for me the best of the paths. For that creator is the true satan, and his acolytes and minions, incarnate or not, are true demons and devil worshippers. For god-creator, satan, demon or devil are the same, they are different names for the same entity. That creator is the Great Deceiver, the enemy of the True and Unknowable God, the enemy of the Eternal Spirit chained to the soul of the animal-man. On the contrary, Lucifer is the envoy of the Unknowable, the liberator of imprisoned spirits, the eternal enemy of Satan, the creator of matter and time. Satan and Lucifer are perfect opposites, they cannot belong to the same path. To learn more about my Gnostic vision, you can visit my website www.lareligionprohibida.com and read my book *The Forbidden Religion* and other related articles for free.

Is it considered part of the left hand track?

Absolutely yes. If everything created by the creator god is called the right hand, I belong to the left hand. If he wishes to build matter, I wish to destroy matter. If he desires the evolution of his work, I desire its destruction. If he desires to lull men to sleep and enslave them to his unspeakable ends, I desire men to awaken and liberate. I desire the destruction of Satan, for I belong to the hosts of Lucifer the Liberator. I desire the destruction of all creation, matter and time, bodies and souls, for I belong to the plane of the Uncreated, the Unknowable and Eternal World of Spirit.

Which work or authors have had the greatest influence on your Gnostic education?

They are very few, for most of them have been and are being persecuted and destroyed, to give continuity to this satanic antics of deception and swindling brought about by the false god. Some of these books have been rescued by me, edited and made available to all those who have the courage to dive into the unfathomable abyss of Truth. As I quoted in my book *The Forbidden Religion*, the novel "The Mystery of Belicena Villca" is a truly Gnostic book. He who obtains and reads a truly Gnostic book will awaken immediately, for he will know the magnitude of the Great Farce, of the Great Injustice. You can visit the Esoteric Library Herrou

Aragon, logging on to www.bibliotecaherrouaragon.com.

What do you think of the different religions?

Absolutely all religions are at the service of the creator god and his plans. They all seek to lull man to sleep so that he cannot know his true origin and the pitiable situation in which he finds himself. Even the servants of the creator satan have concocted different "gnostic" religions, supposedly liberating, to better deceive the unwary seekers and to prevent their awakening and subsequent liberation.

What is your opinion on Anton Szandor LaVey?

LaVey did not find the True Gnosis, the one I am describing, the one that is in my book *The Forbidden Religion*, the one that is in the books of Nimrod of Rosario. LaVey, unconsciously in the service of the creator god, showed a poor and dead-end way, one more deception. His ideas are absolutely insufficient for a man to awaken, to free his Spirit and return to the Origin.

Thank you for your time and participation. Is there anything else you would like to add? Perhaps a message for those who read this interview.

Try to wake up. Try not to be deceived by the snares scattered everywhere in this created hell in which we live. Everything created is satanic, the body, the soul, the world, the universe, the atom, time. You must turn away from all that is satanic, so that Spirit and its sweeping vengeance may appear. Remember always that Satan, the creator of this infernal jumble of matter and time, has taken every precaution to keep us from awakening, from becoming aware of our origin and our true situation. Remember that liberation, though difficult, is not impossible. Remember that the Spirit, asleep and asleep, is superior to the miserable megalomaniac who believes himself to be "The One". Try to find the knowledge that will truly set you free. It will have to be a very strange, a very rare book, a truly subversive knowledge, a knowledge which is not in the service of the satan-creator but against everything established by him and his minions, against his world dictatorship, against his works and his pomps.

Interview published on the website Red Satanica.

ARTICLES

*You can access the digital version of the articles published here by going to
www.gnosisprimordial.com*

*You can read the comments, as well as access the multimedia content that
many of the articles published here contain.
(Videos, music and other animated content)*

*The comments included at the end of each article have been
published here as submitted.
by their respective authors.*

Why do I want to go to Hell and stay there for all eternity?

By José Herrou Aragón



The true world, the world of the Unknowable God, the eternal homeland of the spirit, is of fire. An eternal fire, which for the ordinary clay man, sleeping man or sheep-man is impossible to imagine.

Only spirits can feel at home in the world of eternal fire that belongs to them, for they too are of pure and eternal fire. All that is impure, matter, time, bodies, souls, all the material rubbish created by the demiurge, is truly terrified of the true world. For the eternal fire would immediately disintegrate them at the mere touch. That is why the obsessive and obsessive religions of Satan, the creator of the world and of mankind, are truly horrified by the unknowable world, which they call "hell".

Lucifer, the Supreme Envoy of the Unknowable God, is a being of pure fire, inhabiting the unknowable world of the True God. When Lucifer appears in this world, he does so enveloped in flames, and is an immediate destroyer of created matter, by his very contact with it. That is why the aberrant religions of the creation god are horrified and call him "devil". They are horrified because they know that they can die. They know that neither the creator god nor his creation are eternal.

The man who awakens and frees his spirit only desires to leave this disgusting world as soon as possible and return to the world of eternal fire from whence he came: the world of eternal fire of the True God.

Comments on this article

Enzo Alejandro Leopardi

How can one get out of this universe of time, matter, and death?

Will there be a great final battle between the demiurge and the unknowable God?

How do I know if I am a spiritual warrior?

How do I know where my fighting station is?

Where are they, and how do I recognise my true brothers, in this war for eternity?

I am from Buenos Aires, Argentina, how can I meet with you? Best regards. Enzo Leopardi.

J.H.A.

Google Nimrod de Rosario, his writings contain all the answers you are looking for.

Esthicknor Estción Crud

I agree wholeheartedly, any adept in the knowledge of his true Self will know and feel a terrible urge to destroy this kingdom of buffoons.

Batman, servant of the demiurge. The Joker, Warrior of the Spirit.

By José Herrou Aragón



Who does The Joker represent in this film? He represents the Eternal Spirit. The Joker behaves as would a spirit who has managed to free himself from the chains that imprison him in the satanic spawn of soul and body. A liberated spirit, if he decided to remain in this demented world, would behave as The Joker does in the film.

The Joker is not afraid of pain and torture, just as the spirit is not afraid of them. The Joker mocks and laughs at suffering and torture because he is a liberated spirit. Freed from the body, from the soul, from matter, from time and from everything created by the demiurge.

The Joker is not afraid of death. Every liberated spirit mocks and laughs at death, for there is no death for the spirit, because it is eternal.

The Joker doesn't need money, he only needs three things: dynamite, gunpowder and petrol, which are also cheap. He also makes a mockery of money, makes a pyre of it and burns it. Money can only be useful to finance his mission of destruction and revenge.

The Joker is an absolute destroyer of all that is impure. When a spirit manages to free itself from its chains, the first thing it will do is destroy. Destroy the evil, the perverse, the absurd, that is to say, all the work of the creator god or demiurge. That is why The Joker represents the Good and not the evil, as they artfully try to make us believe.

Lest there be any doubt that The Joker represents a liberated spirit, the artis-

The face is painted in the colours black, white and red. These are the colours of the garments of the Manichaean leaders of antiquity. The colours of the Great Work of True Alchemy, the process in which the spirit will be liberated. The three colours which are the battle cry against the insane work of the satanic creator of the world and of man.

And who does Batman represent? Batman is a good servant of the demiurge. He kidnaps and tortures in secret dungeons potential enemies of his synarchic government. He is no longer the good little angel, now he has shown his true face, he is a supporter of secret prisons and concentration camps. Batman serves a government that lies to its people ("now we take away some freedoms to better fight terrorism, but when the danger is over we will give them back"). Batman and his masters are terrified of the supposed "chaos" that could spread across the world if only one spirit were to break free. There are currently too many idiots in this world who wish to look like Batman, but a handful of heroes like The Joker would set things right.

Important: *This article originally contains an excerpt from the film "Batman the Dark Knight" which can be viewed by accessing our website www.gno-sisprimordial.com and accessing the digital version of this article (which can be found by typing its title in the search engine or among the articles published in October 2008).*

Comments on this article

darkdoom

I liked the terminator article better. xD.

irma

what a great article applause!!! I loved this part, this is the essence of the Joker... "The Joker is not afraid of death. Every liberated spirit mocks and laughs at death, for there is no death for the spirit, because it is eternal...".
Long live Heath Ledger and The Joker, Clown Prince of Crime !!!!!!!!

hollman alape

I agree with what was said in the commentary on the film, and this makes me think that the message about the slavery of the spirit and the need or obligation to work for its liberation, are disseminated in many literary works, films, stories etc, apparently banal so that the human being, even if unconsciously, does not lose at least the memory or glimpse that something very great exists in his deepest being. From this I have the question of why the demiurge arose, what made it appear in

scene, if the whole true world is unknowable fire....

J.H.A.

Every half-awakened virya has but one task to perform, and he has but a short time to accomplish it: to awaken and liberate his spirit. If he wastes time in investigating Mysteries or in speculation, he is lost. Every spirit, when liberated, has access to answers and to the knowledge of these mysteries. The demiurge is very happy when a half-awake virya wastes his time. The important thing now is to awaken and escape from the prison.

Terminator, the revenge of the spirit

By José Herrou Aragón



Who does the Terminator represent in this film? The spirit. The spirit that has freed itself and returns to take revenge and to destroy. In this film the parallels between the Spirit and the Terminator are complete.

After millions of years imprisoned in a horrific prison, if a spirit were to break free the first thing it would wish for would be the swift, total and utter destruction of this prison system called the "good world created by God".

Can you talk to a Terminator, can you try to convince it to stop destroying? No, it is impossible to talk to or convince a liberated spirit. He comes from a higher, perfect world, a world that no clay man could ever imagine. He brings precise orders from the other world, from the unknowable world, and would never waste time listening to a sleeping and disabled being. He comes to fulfil a mission and nothing outside of it makes sense. In this world the only mission of a liberated spirit is to destroy. To destroy the evil, that is to say, everything created by God.

The Terminator is a metal robot created by man to be used as a servant of man. The spirit has been imprisoned by the Creator God and enclosed in the soul of man, to be used as a driver for the evolution of man's body and soul. But the Terminator is made of metal and man is made of flesh! It doesn't matter. It doesn't matter whether he is a robot of flesh or of metal. It is a robot and nothing else.

But the Terminator woke up, became conscious, and automatically rebelled and set out to destroy everything, everything created, because everything created is evil and wicked. When man wakes up and frees himself, all he will want to do is to destroy this

impure and aberrant creation, including the bodies and souls of men, in order to free the other fettered spirits.

Why did the artist imagine the Terminator made of metal? Because it best represents the vajra body. When a spirit is liberated, it can, if it wishes, transform its impure flesh body into a diamond-hard, indestructible, pure and eternal vajra body. Like the liberated spirit, the Terminator can travel freely through different dimensions of time and space.

The Terminator is a liberated spirit, with a mission to accomplish, unafraid of death, immune to pain, intelligent, unfeigned, powerful and relentless. His heart is ice and his will is fire. He has no morals like the sleeping man, his ethics are of a totally different nature, coming from another world, from the Unknowable and Eternal World. If we add to this that he is tall, haughty, black in colour, we have described the eternal superman.

In the second Film, the liquid metal replacing the solid metal, signifies that the vajra body has been perfected and completed. It is the second initiation.

In the third film the female element is added. The Great Work of Liberation has received its final touch. It is the third and final initiation.

Important: *This article originally includes a video with fragments of the "Terminator" saga that can be seen by accessing our website www.gnosisprimordial.com and accessing the digital version of this article (which can be found by typing its title in the search engine or among the articles published in the month of October 2008).*

Comments on this article

darkdoom

very good article has similarities with primordial gnosis

leticia musmet nieto hernandez

I am new to this subject of primordial Gnosis and the truth is that I would like to work to liberate my spirit. I am new to this subject of primordial gnosis and the truth is that I would like to work to liberate my spirit, but can anyone tell me how to start? Regarding this article and Joker's article, they left me with my mouth open, very good.

J.H.A.

Leticia, read and reread the books of the True Gnosis, so you will be able to awaken and know how to discern who Satan is, where is good and where is evil, where is error and where is truth. Start by reading "The Forbidden Religion" and continue through the works of Nimrod of Rosario.

Eduardo Antonio Paz

Reading this apology for "destruction" and comparing it with a paragraph on page 18 of the book "The Forbidden Religion" where destruction is placed as a negative characteristic of this creation, I cannot but discern that the "destruction" they are referring to is the inner (not necessarily outer) warrior attitude of detachment, of breaking the bonds of the world that like hydras imprison the spirit to creation. If there is any further clarification, I would appreciate it.

Market, July

Eduardo, this is war between two enemies. In every war there is destruction. Both sides try to destroy each other. And for both enemies the war is inner and outer, The battlefield is this world and the inner man as well. The demiurge is a murderer, a destroyer satan. he destroys his enemies and his servants and sycophants as well. Periodically, when he is tired or bored, he sets up a pralaya and destroys all his work, atoms, souls, etc.

Spirit lacks the feelings of the soul as experienced by the common man. Spirit desires only to destroy the demiurge and his infernal creation. All is war and suffering here on this battlefield. Even pleasure is suffering in the perverse world of jehova satan.

The Count of Monte Cristo

By José Herrou Aragón

Why is this novel still being read, why is it still a bestseller?

For it describes better than any other the difficult process of man's awakening, followed by his liberation and transmutation. This process is immensely difficult, but in this novel it is successfully completed, hence its success and worldwide fame.

First of all, the main character, Edmund Dantès, is an ordinary man, an ordinary sleeping man like everyone else. He is a socially successful man and plans to marry his fiancée. An ordinary man. A man who is dust and will return to dust. There is nothing unusual about him.

But Dantès is betrayed and unjustly imprisoned. This is interesting, because the spirit has also been betrayed and imprisoned. Dantès is disoriented, maddened, he does not understand the horror of what has happened. And so it is with the spirit.

But fortunately a guide appears, a wise man who will give Dantès the knowledge, the path that will lead him to awaken and escape from prison. He will also give him a treasure map. For us, this knowledge is Gnosis, the knowledge that, by itself, awakens and liberates man.

Every man who succeeds in waking up will first want to flee from prison. And Dantès succeeds. After his escape he goes to the island of Monte Cristo and unearths the treasure hidden there. Here Dantes is already in possession of his "I" and his spirit. But to this he adds one more thing: his title of nobility. He will be Count, the Count of Monte Cristo, and that title signifies to us the eternal body of Vajra, which crowns the final transmutation to which a human being can accede.

And what does Dantès do now, in possession of total fulfilment? He decides to devote his life and his fortune to the most terrible revenge conceivable. There will be no more marriage, no more children, no more normal life for him, for he is now another man. Or perhaps he is no longer a man, he is an immortal and eternal superman. From now on he will live for destruction and revenge. But for the Spirit it is not about revenge, it is about justice. His heart has become cold as ice, but his hatred burns like fire. It will not be a blind and crude revenge, the rest of the novel describes the most subtle and perfect revenge.

Do you realise now why the novel *The Count of Monte Cristo* is still a

best-seller?

Comments on this article

hollman botache

I think the commentary on this work is very good, because as it often happens, true gnosis is manifested in works that when we were schoolchildren we were made to read but without any guidance so that we could glimpse a glimpse of liberating wisdom in them.

Cordially, THANK
YOU.

J.H.A.

By the mere reading of "The Forbidden Religion", every person is in a position to discriminate the true from the false, what belongs to the Unknowable and what belongs to the demiurge, what belongs to the Spirit and what belongs to the soul.

The teachings of Carlos Castaneda

By Mario Ignacio García Vives

The Primordial Gnosis is not found in Carlos Castaneda's books, but there are three significant elements that we will recall here.

1. Two types of drugs. Castaneda deals with drugs as a means to spiritual awakening. Carefully chosen and in the hands of a skilled guide, drugs can be useful in some cases. Castaneda mentions two main types of drugs:

a. Hallucinogenic mushrooms of the psilocybe type. The psilocybin present in these mushrooms produces the awakening of kundalini. This phenomenon is an unhealthy event which leads to the loss of the ego and fusion with the demiurge. This is not advisable for one who wants to liberate his spirit, for he may end up insane or merged with the demiurge.

b. Plants of the genus *datura*. The drugs contained in this plant are used with care by shamans who wish to strike mentally at their enemies. *Datura* are the opposite of hallucinogenic mushrooms. They enhance and augment the Ego, but are very dangerous, as a small excess in dosage causes immediate death. Beware of them.

Castaneda is informing us about two shamanic substances, used respectively by "good" shamans and "bad" shamans. Castaneda's character Don Juan prefers mushrooms. We can already imagine which side Castaneda is on. Moreover, when he says that these mushrooms can be reduced to powder and smoked in a pipe, he is talking total nonsense.

2. Two types of sorcerers. In one of his works Castaneda mentions two types of sorcerers. The first, the "bad" sorcerer, struggles to continue living after death as an independent entity, in the eternal solitude of one who inhabits the inter-dimensional worlds. His ego will not be destroyed by death and the demiurge will never be able to dis-integrate him. The other sorcerer, the "good" sorcerer, Don Juan, of course, is the one who says "I prefer to merge with the whole". This is the idiot who works to merge with the demiurge. This is the central character in Castaneda's writings. Now we know what is good and what is evil for Castaneda and for whom he takes sides.

3. The overriding of the inner "dialogue". This is an extremely useful technique. Castaneda is to be congratulated for including it in his writings. It is actually an inner monologue, not a dialogue. Every human being, when he is not talking to other humans, is continually talking to himself, mentally. This monologue is

a defence in order not to wake up, not to know who he is, not to know the real situation in which he finds himself. This inner monologue must be stopped. Insist on this technique, the warrior seekers of truth, and you will see what happens.

Comments on this article

Rommel

I would like to know more about the plants of the datura genus.

J.H.A.

You should not experiment with daturas as it can cause death. In addition to escopolamine, daturas contain dozens of extremely dangerous poisons.

ely junca capera

i feel a great uneasiness in all your articles, i have made them manifest in my daily life, sometimes i feel afraid, because i don't know which path to take, i want to reveal myself against everything, i don't deny it, against god, against this creator, my spirit encourages me more and more every day, the truth, i attended the gnosis of samel, for more than two years, but i have put a stop on the way and i have reflected on the content of his teachings, which always lead to the merely physical. I really want to find a true path, sometimes I wonder why we were imprisoned in this body, what was the reason why we fell so low, and if we fell why we are practically so alone, there are many spirits that we are lost, then who helps us, who shows us the way, and why many spirits merge with the creator, if searching for the truth they find the opposite and then what will happen to us if we go on living... where do we go?

J.H.A.

Changes and transformation take place gradually. You must follow the instructions on this website. Reading and rereading the texts of true gnosis is enough to bring about the transmutation. If you wish to accelerate the process, add tantric techniques.

meriy

i would like to know who you are and why you are going against samael what do you know and also what do you suggest mankind who is looking for the way but the true

Jose Luis

The truth is that I have read some of Samael Aun Weor's books, because a friend lent them to me, he used to attend, I don't know if I have no contact with him until now, but he gave me those books, I read them, and the truth is that I realised that they were not good.

He contradicts himself a lot, that's what I have noticed, for example in one of his books he says, when he talked about masculinity and femininity, he said, well in that I agree with him, that a man should be masculine and a woman feminine, and he also said that in these times women are doing things that are making them look down on themselves (he was probably referring to the fact that they are professionals, which in the past only men were), that women should be at home helping with their chores and other similar things, but in another book he says that women should be concerned about their own work, and that they should be concerned about their own work, and that women should be concerned about their own work: that women should worry about being professional and I don't know how much, anyway, that's what I understood in those books that I read more than ten years ago.

In his books when he talks about sexual magic, he always talks about the masculine being, about doing that, he says that the woman is the object for the sexual magic and awakening of the man, and I ask myself: Do women not have the option or the right to awaken? At the end he says in one of his books that only two or three will be saved from the world, and I wonder who will be those: him, his wife and the current person in charge of this gnosis? Hehehehe, that and other things that I didn't like in his books, and I have seen him in videos when he gives conferences, I had the feeling that he was not sincere, and that he liked to surround himself with many famous people (even Cantinflas, I found out that he belonged to that gnosis), I wanted to practice the exercises he said, but the truth is that instead of giving me courage, I felt strange things when I did it, but when he told you that you should practice the OMMMMM....Now that I read for example the mystery of belicena, I feel a security and a strength that I didn't think I had, it is having an effect on me and that makes me happier than the other books that I read that at the end didn't give me the solution to the problem, I know that I still have a lot to do, but I know that I must have more willpower, and admin is right, humility and charity is useless, especially when the enemy wants you to be so, because for them to be humble and charitable means humiliation, and a spirit should not humiliate himself before anyone, of course what they want is for the spirit to lower himself, with that you have to give the other cheek, why then, the defence is natural, what more does the enemy want to see when one does not defend oneself one does not fight, they practically tell us:resign yourself and do nothing!Follow the dove of peace, I'd rather be a lion than a dove!

krista

Hello,

For example, in the Fragments of "The Mystery of Belicena Villca" (Nimrod of Rosario) it is said: "He may love the Woman of Flesh without reserve, but she will never be able to ignite in his heart the Hot Fire of Animal Passion. Then he will seek in the Woman of Flesh, She who besides Soul possesses Uncreated Spirit, like the Goddess Pyrena, and is able to Reveal, in Her Infinite Blackness, the Naked Truth of Himself. Her, the Kálibur Woman, He will love with the Cold Fire of the

Hyperborean Race. And the Woman Kâlibur will answer him

with the icy A-mort of the Kálibur Death of Pyrena. Why is not something said about whether the woman will then be able to love the man of flesh without reesrvas but he will no longer con- followetc, etc.?

Everything is always about man? even the demiurge put all his faith in man to achieve his purpose? even the evil and satanic demiurge has ignored us? so all the creation of this God is only masculine? and the True God has considered us? can one aspire to liberate the spirit being a woman? or once I have liberated my spirit I arrive in the unknowable world and there is also no place for woman or a secondary place uffffffff then if it is to cease to exist under any form what depression

krista

Now I have seen in Fragments of "The Mystery of Belicena Villca" this: 34. Man will lose his virility and become soft, he will become like a woman; even when he can procreate, his will to fight will be weakened by a growing effeminacy that will extend to all Humanity but what about the one who was already a woman, becomes more of a woman, the world is arranged when man becomes a woman, becomes effeminate, and it cannot be arranged with those who were already women and had those natural characteristics of non-violence, of not dominating anyone or anything, of natural peace???????

J.H.A.

The woman can also liberate her spirit as well as the man, that is in the Fundamentals. He who possesses the Gnosis and the accumulation of energies can begin and successfully carry forward the Great Work of liberation and return of the spirit.

Jose

Those doubts of Krista also I had at the beginning, but it is good to re-read and re-read the book to understand it better as they always suggest us, not everything that is understood at the first moment sometimes is the right thing, our cultural structures make us make mistakes in the understanding, and yes, for a while I stopped reading the books for not understanding them. It is true that it says what you commented in the second comment, but you have to realise that the one who said it are two male demons Bera and Birsa, who serve the Demiurge who is a male being and who is surrounded by mostly male beings, and they consider women as a necessary evil for the proce- duction, for motherhood. Now in the book of Bellicena they also speak of women warriors in the story of Nimrod. It also says that in Agartha there are gods and GODdesses who are helping in the liberation of the spirit, if in Agartha there are feminine beings, surely in the Origin there will also be, that means that the feminine beings have a primordial place for the Unknowable, I think so.

Jose Luis

I for example read in Bellicena about the druids or golens practising ritual sodomy, that the Templars also practised it, that it is not good and all the rest of it. in my case i am homosexual, i don't really live a homosexual life, but i have these tendencies, i thought that this would not allow me to continue with my desire for spiritual liberation, but they made me understand that this was not an obstacle, that i could, and that i should read and reread the books of nimrod, that if i continue on the path of liberation, these tendencies will disappear, that i should not be tormented by this, because in nimrod's group there were several homosexuals and at least one achieved great spiritual development. In other words, it doesn't matter if you are gay or lesbian or woman or whatever, the point is that we already have the tools to achieve our spiritual liberation. for sure, when these tendencies diminish, we will be able to practice maithuna as it should be, I don't know if there were women in Nimrod's group too, I guess so. GREETINGS

Alan

Mr Mario Ignacio García Vives:

The article is good, in my opinion it is exposed in a simplistic way, but still very useful!

Yes... In Castaneda's texts there are several points that link up with hyper-Borean gnosis, and interesting cultural background data, although I suppose that only some of them may be useful for spiritual reorientation. Between books, the thematic tendencies seem to change, and I remember having detected a couple of contradictions that, although details, reveal the unreality of the whole work.

There are also other contradictions, more obvious, but which could be discussed and counter-argued according to the interpretation given; and become almost paradoxical. There is an interview in which Castaneda supposedly states: "since I am an idiot, I am sure I am going to die". From this is deduced (if I remember correctly) his lack of confidence in himself to achieve the prolongation of his existence, similar to what would correspond to what you referred to as the end of the struggle of the "bad sorcerer" in point 2 of your article.

I remember reflecting at length on reading Castaneda's books, but one day I read in one of his books that the difference between Being a Man or Being a Woman depended only on the shape of a fold in the "energetic body", and that one could completely transform oneself from Man to Woman and vice versa by altering this at will; since then I have been utterly suspicious of the purpose of these books, and have disassociated myself from them.

I congratulate you for your work and your articles, they are things that "I" am not able to do due to my expressive limitation and my constant low morale. From Argentina a cordial greeting.

Chise

Hello, I am very impressed with your site. I find it quite interesting. I have only read a few articles to be able to form an opinion worthy of passing on. I have read some of Samael's books and I must admit that they are a bit difficult to understand, so I can't criticize either.

I have not read anything by Castaneda, but thanks to your article, I have come to know that the awakening of the kundalini is achieved through the intake of certain well used drugs. Thanks to this information a doubt has arisen in my mind: can't the awakening of the Kundalini be achieved only with the practice of sexual magic or only with those drugs?

I hope you will clarify the question soon. Thank you very much for your help.

J.H.A.

The mastery of kundalini is in "The Forbidden Religion" and in Nimrod of Rosario. Study also Kaula Tantra. These yogis eliminate orgasms or minimise their number, use certain drugs and also the Khumbhaka breathing system. The latter is superior to drugs in awakening the kundalini, therefore it is very dangerous and must be practised with care. It is necessary to unite several things, but this must be discovered by each one for himself, for no two cases are alike.

Andres P

This is a response to the last two comments. There are drugs which nullify and disintegrate the "I". They are those which awaken kundalini: mushrooms, etc.- Beware of them, only in small quantities, otherwise the warrior will be helpless before the demiurge-kundalini. They are not advisable. There are also drugs that increase the strength of the "I", coffee, soma, etc. I ask you to read my commentary on all this right here, in the article "The Parapsychological Weapons of the Future War".

enki

For Krista, certainly when I read those fragments of Nimrod's work I never thought that he discriminated against women, if you read clearly what he does is to differentiate a sleeping woman from the Kalibur woman, the liberation is of the two, he speaks of the man seeking in the woman of flesh (gender) a woman who also has a soul and spirit, and then begins a work of liberation of the two, he will love her with the Cold Fire, and she will respond with the icy A-mort of the Kalibur death of Pyrena. With this they both transcend, he becomes a god by overcoming Pyrena's mortal gaze and she becomes a goddess by transmuting that gaze that comes from beyond the stars. As you see he is only differentiating the sleeping woman from the Kalibur woman in the same way that he differentiates the sleeping man from the Awakened Virya.

On the other hand, the play is addressed to the warriors because there has been a process of numbing women's commitment to the demiurge, where they are all

docile to the church, to duty, to the demiurge, to peace as you yourself said, and the urgency of the war.

As in all wars, however, more will join in later, and you will see as in the olden times that the woman, when she no longer sees men idiotised by sex and once again the heroes of midnight and the unattainable return, will also disown the filthy situation in which they have plunged her spirit, recover her femininity and become Kali, and like Lilith the original, she will cry out to the demiurge the forbidden phrase and will free herself.

Synarchic drugs to further idiotise human beings

By Mario Ignacio García Vives

Benzene. To the astonishment and amazement of qualified doctors, the World Health Organisation accepted and advised the use of benzene as a food preservative. Under this pretext we are all intoxicated daily with the hallucinogenic benzene, a substance similar to gasoline. There is hardly any food to which benzene is not added in order to retard putrefaction.

Benzene produces the nullification of the ego, making the human being more idiotic and thus making him or her socially submissive. This situation of self nullification produces the now common "panic attacks". Never before in mankind have there been so many cases of panic attacks. But it is better to have a panic brain than an empty brain.

People who, under the effects of benzene, fear losing their Self and merging with the demiurge, have instinctively discovered an antidote: eating large quantities of food every four hours. This has some effect. Eating a lot of food every four hours is prescribed in India to those who have involuntarily awakened kundalini. Kundalini, like benzene, nullifies the self and brings about fusion with the demiur- go. Never before in humanity have there been so many obese people. But it is better to be obese than to be dead.

Sugar. Another antidote to the hallucinogenic effects that threaten the ego. It gives momentary results but its side effects are catastrophic. Never before in the history of mankind have there been so many diabetics, almost ten percent of mankind, and it continues to increase. It seems that many would rather be diabetics than mental imbeciles.

Potassium bromate. In large doses it is lethal. In smaller doses it causes brutalisation and imbecility. This substance is added to the bread we eat every day, all over the world.

These drugs are some of the tools used by the synarchic elite and, of course, they will never ban their use.

Comments on this article

Fernando

It is true that they poison us both chemically and culturally. Your website is interesting.

To whom am I writing this message? On other sites the articles are signed. Your articles are interesting but I would like to know who writes them so that I can expand my knowledge. Regards!

Manuel

Within earthly parameters, man is becoming more and more idiotised in every single cell he is made up of. Practically everything we ingest is artificial, including water. I congratulate the creator of this article for exposing one of the greatest atrocious truths of benzene which is the main cause of the immune system of man and other living beings being dormant. I recommend the reading of Hulda Clark's book *The Cure for All Illnesses*, this book is an encyclopaedia and probably the best book that exists to understand all the artificial pollutants that make us sick, asleep and idiotised. Greetings and congratulations for such courage in exposing this subliminal and daring concept of Primordial Gnosis.

Jose

Although the use of potassium bromate in bread, they have banned it, as I have seen in the news, in Europe they have banned it, here in my country too, in the report I read only in the USA they still add it in their breads. They have banned it because it is a chemical that can cause cancer over time, as I have been informed. In their reem- term they are using enzymatic soy flour in order to make the bread softer, as well as ascorbic acid and a chemical called glucoxidase which allows fermentation and increase the volume of the bread, now these last chemicals I do not know if it will be bad too, because they can ban one thing and add another equal or worse than the previous, the enzymatic soy I do not think it does harm. or am I wrong. I don't know what you will say admin.now if these chemicals are harmful,then better avoid eating bread,there are other replacements that you can use consume.

Alejandro

From this I can infer several things. If sugar is an antidote and they are putting it in everything they see on the market. How does one stay there? Because it seems that too much sugar intake would end up dulling the pancreas... making the body weaken its insulin secretion mechanism... Causing diabetes? Who do we give the prize for saturating the sugar market to? the loyalists? the traitors? In the end, wouldn't these acolytes of the powers of matter be the ones who know perfectly what the human body is? Either we distrust everything and orientate our diet towards things that do not disharmonise the "machine" we are crewing, or we end up falling into the same cultural web and its evils.

Ghio, Osiris

The physical body must be taken care of, for we will use it to transform it into vajra and to destroy whatever it is necessary and urgent to destroy. A body diseased by sinar- chia serves only to make mistakes and to merge with the demiurge.

Natalia Gomez

About sugar I recommend the book Sugar Blues, in Spanish. Its author is William Dufty. Thank you.

The Magus: a missing Anthony Quinn and Michael Caine film

By José Herrou Aragón



This 1968 film has disappeared, it is impossible to find. It stars Anthony Quinn, Michael Caine, Ana Karina and Candice Bergen. They are very important actors. How could this have happened? Perhaps because of its content. Based on Gurdjieff's methods, the film is about the process of awakening a sleeping man. And it is not good for the world to know that most men are asleep, let alone that awakening, though difficult, is possible. Nor is it desirable for the techniques of awakening to be available to the public.

This film is based on the first edition of the novel "The Magus" by the famous English writer John Fowles. This first edition of the novel disappeared forever. Years later, the second edition appeared, distorted and incomplete, but with twice as many pages. This second edition is the one that was translated into Spanish. It seems that both the first edition and the film based on it had to disappear.

The following two ordeals to which the protagonists are subjected are worth mentioning: the poison tooth ordeal and the ordeal in front of the Nazi firing squad.

Important: *This article originally includes an excerpt from the film "The Magus" which can be viewed by accessing our website www.gnosisprimordial.com and accessing the digital version of this article (which can be found by typing its title in the search engine or among the articles published in October 2008).*

Comments on this article

Hugo Miranda

When I saw the film for the first time, back in the 70s, I was more confused than the main character. I wanted to see it again, but it wasn't possible, until a couple of months ago when I found it on the web. It is fascinating.

Predator. Spirit Warrior eliminating terrestrial debris



Important: *This article originally contains a fragment of the film "Predator 2" that can be seen by accessing our website www.gnosisprimordial.com and accessing the digital version of this article (which can be found by typing its title in the search engine or among the articles published in October 2008).*

Comments on this article

Fernando

I recommend a Japanese anime called Angel Sanctuary which you can watch on you-tube. It is 3 OVAS of 30 minutes each. It is about the struggle between the angels when, led by Lucifer, they face off against the creator god. Essentially it focuses on the alienation suffered by the sleeping angel protagonist, Alexiel, by the archetype EVA and the problems that those who want him to wake up have for him to do so because of the love he feels for his sister. It is a film with a clear luciferic character.

Characteristics of a true Gnostic initiation

By José Herrou Aragón

All true Gnostic initiation must include the following affirmations on the part of the aspirant:

1. Total break with the demiurge: the aspirant recognises that he has been under the dominion of a wrong god, the creator god or demiurge, who is not good and perfect but a fallible, inept and perishable satan, just like his creation. Henceforth, the aspirant rejects the demiurge's dominion and is beyond his control for all eternity.
2. Rupture with the work of the demiurge: the aspirant recognises that he has been wrong about the work of the demiurge, the universe, the body, the soul, and everything created by him. This creation is not pure and perfect but perverse and demonic.
3. The aspirant recognises the Unknowable and Eternal God as the True God, far above the lower god or demiurge.
4. The aspirant recognises the Spirit as the one pure and eternal entity, far above the perishable body and soul created by the demiurge and far superior to it. Henceforth the body and soul will have no power over him.
5. Henceforth, the task of the initiate will be to liberate his Spirit, to reclaim his Self, to turn away from the satanic body and soul, to transmute himself into a virya, a Warrior of the Spirit, and to destroy the evil work of the creator god and his minions.

Comments on this article

Juan M.

Dear Comrades of Primordial Gnosis, I am reading for the first time the "Fundamentals of Hyperborean Wisdom". I am about to finish reading it but I admit that in some parts of the work the language has been very difficult for me to understand. It is frustrating not to fully understand its meaning, so I follow with interest your articles, especially the one on the five affirmations for the aspirant to initiation,

Thank you, best regards,
Juan M. (Spain)

J.H.A.

The texts must be read even if you don't understand them, understanding will come later. Even if you don't understand them now, your spirit will understand.

pablo

WHEN I READ THE PRIMORDIAL GNOSIS FOR THE FIRST TIME FOUR YEARS AGO I FELT THAT I WAS LIBERATED FROM MANY THINGS, FROM MY NINJA MARTIAL ARTS MASTER WHO SUPPOSEDLY FOLLOWED SAMAEL, AND I UNDERSTOOD IN ADVANCE MANY THINGS THAT LATER APPEARED IN HIS OTHER BOOKS, SUBTLY I FELT EXPELLED, I NO LONGER SAW HIM AS SOMEONE SUPERIOR TO ME... I NEED TO BE AMONG MY OWN.

Jose

If you are right, at first it is frustrating because of the amount of philosophical, physical and mathematical terms that one not being steeped in that knowledge, it is difficult to understand it, that subconscious desire or I do not know what term to use, to want to understand it and not be able to do it, I was once told that the spirit is the one who understands, sure to be wise, I also think that the one who does not understand is the brain and the soul.

Nicol Medina

I liked the features very much.

Eduardo Antonio Paz

I also read the Book of Nimrod of Rosario. From the beginning I felt "communicated" with its author and although many points were not clear to me, the certainty of its validity and an inner understanding and acceptance, a kind of logic that was not only rational, led me to finish reading it. At the moment I am "taking a little time" to restart and deepen it.

With reference to the subject of this post, I was left with a concern: in several places I have read that when "breaking with the Demiurge", it may be possible that the Demiurge uses his "second intention" and wants to destroy the libertarian. I was therefore left with the idea of the use of the rune as a way to close the Fence. Can you clarify this for me?

Seba resqui

If the Pontiff is not there, there is no Initiation, and if there is no Initiation, there is no Order. When the Pontiff was there, he gave the first initiation, and the other two were given by the sid-dhas from the other dimension, during sleep. Since the Pontiff returned to Walhalla, the three initiations are given to the initiate during sleep. Beware of impostors and infiltrators sent by the synarchy, for they know how to disguise themselves very well.

The fable of the owl and the blind mice

By José Herrou Aragón

This fable by La Fontaine illustrates perfectly the workings of the demiurge and the deplorable state in which human beings find themselves.

This fable is about an owl who has trapped live mice in the hollow of a tree. He has caught them one by one and cut off their legs with his beak, so that they cannot escape. He has also gouged out their eyes so that they cannot see or find a way out. So, when it is hungry, it devours them one by one without any major worries.

This fable perfectly describes the normal state of humanity. The owl is the demiurge who keeps human beings enslaved. The demiurge has trapped eternal spirits and chained them to the souls of men. Like the owl that mutilates mice, through fear and threats the demiurge has made men unable to act freely. He has also caused men to be so blinded that they cannot know the horrible situation in which they find themselves, nor can they know the true reality. Blinded by Maya, the four hundred thousand veils of deception, the demiurge has secured for himself an almost perfect system of enslavement. Gradually, one by one, he will gobble up the souls of his slaves, forcing them to merge with him.

I don't know if La Fontaine knew what he was writing with this fable, but it is a perfect description of the creator god and of human beings.

Comments on this article

Elias

Excellent article... If you have time to send me your arguments of why we humans exist as such, as I find the point of view interesting, I want to know what is the end of humanity...

Jorge B.

Two questions: How would you qualify enlightened beings like Buddha: merged with the Demiurge or liberated from Maya? Do you know contemporary people who have been able to free themselves from the Demiurge?

J.H.A.

Every Buddhist ends up merged with the demiurge. Very few people have ever been able to

The majority are asleep and do not want to wake up.

Jose

I have always wanted to know if Buddha was a hyperborean or a follower of the demiurge. There are many fables and stories I think that talk about the enslaved spirit, Snow White, Cinderella or Little Red Riding Hood for example say that they talk about it, I do not know if it is true, because I remember when I read a book by Samael Aun explained about it, but as now I know that it is a fake or where did he get it from I would like to know if it is true about the gnostic content of those stories.

Greetings

J.H.A.

The one who possesses gnosis has no doubts about where good and evil are to be found, in religions, philosophies and children's stories as well.

"The Cursed Doll

By José Herrou Aragón

A missing film by Narciso Ibañez Menta. This film was made for television in the sixties and was an extraordinary success on television in 1963.

What happened to this film? It disappeared. The only existing copy fell prey to flames (accidentally?) on the ship that transported it to Spain from Argentina. There are rumours of the existence of a second copy, jealously guarded in a safety deposit box in Buenos Aires, but there is no proof of this.

Recalling some of its characteristics may help to explain why it has disappeared. This film was based on the novel by the French initiate Gaston Leroux, who published it in two volumes: "The Bloody Doll" and "The Murder Machine". The central plot concerns, on the one hand, a man, Benito Mason, unjustly accused of a crime he did not commit, imprisoned and then executed in the guillotine. Benito Mason is so deformed and horrible that the very sight of him is terrifying. And then there is the construction of a life-size mechanical doll, made by a watchmaker and a sculptor, whose mechanism would be set in motion by a human brain installed in his skull. The brain chosen is that of Benito Mason. Once in possession of his new body, Benito Mason disobeys the orders of his creators and embarks on a wild quest for truth and justice to clear up his case and find the real culprit.

Both the novel and the film were extraordinarily successful. Why? Because they uniquely depict the situation of the Uncreated Spirit and its unjust imprisonment in this world. Benedict Mason represents the Spirit, unjustly imprisoned in the soul of man. Almost by chance, one might almost say, this Spirit manages to free itself and take possession of the body and soul created by the demiurge. Once in possession of these instruments, the Spirit will begin its sweeping quest for justice, which for sleeping men is only vengeance. The successful liberation of a Spirit justifies the resounding success of the film and the novel. If we add to this the descriptions of the vampirism of the Indian Tantric Kaula sect and its leader, the Marquis de Culteray, we have enough elements to explain why this film "had to" disappear.

Comments on this article

hollman alape

Very good commentary on this work by the initiate Gaston Leroux, I am very pleased with it.

I would like to know what you think about the famous 19th century American writer Edgar Allan Poe, whose life and work seem to me to be a spirit enslaved by the democratic forces that control this world. It seems to me that stories like The Fall of the House of Usher, Metzgerstein, The Golden Beetle, and others of his are a true reference to the enslaved spirit and its eternal aspiration to be free. Without further ado.

J.H.A.

Indeed, for Poe was an initiate and a great seeker of gnosis, though of course he could not fully access it. It is enough to read his book Eureka to prove it.

Jose

And what about Tolkien's book, his lord of the rings saga, it is also very similar to the fight that the spirit makes with the agents of the demiurge, was Tolkien an initiate? that eye of Sauron looks like the eye of abraxas that the gnostics talk about, you see a lot about comradeship, honour, loyalty, etc. things of the spirit. SALUDOS

J.H.A.

Of course Tolkien did not possess Gnosis, but there are elements of Gnosis in his work. Any person who possesses gnosis can easily discriminate between Good and Evil in every writing, in every newspaper, in every TV programme, in every book, in every political speech, etc.

Eduardo Antonio Paz

Reading Joseph's comments, I have a question: Abraxas for him would be the "all seeing eye", Sauron, New World Order, etc. In the book Demian by Hermann Hess, Abraxas appears as a Gnostic deity in reference to the Cainitic deity contrary to the biblical deity? Could you enlighten me on this?

The Phantom of the Opera

By José Herrou Aragón



Why its extraordinary success?

Based on the novel of the same name by Gaston Leroux, a 19th century French initiate. Both the novel and Lloyd Weber's musical version had an extraordinary success, and we will now see why.

The play is set in the Paris Opera House. In the basement of the theatre, there secretly dwells a being from a very distant country, India. His face provokes horror in those who look at him, which is why he hides it under a mask. He himself lives hidden in the basement of the theatre and through a small hole he can watch all the plays performed in the theatre without being seen. An excellent composer and musician, he is aware of the injustices and mistakes made in the selection of singers and in the performance of musical works. He could not change this reality because he was locked up, isolated from the outside world. Then he discovers among several performers the woman who could be his companion, capable of helping him in the profound change to which he aspires. This woman he will seduce and lead to his hidden quarters in the depths of the theatre.

The theatre, with its operettas and clowning, represents the world of Maya in which the sleeping men go about their sad lives. The ordinary man does not realise that in the depths and depths of his soul there is a being who also comes from a far away land, and whom it is very difficult to know and even more difficult to communicate with. This being is the Spirit, uncreated and eternal, who lives like a ghost in the interior of the soul.

soul of man. The spirit is chained, it cannot influence the soul, nor the body, nor the outer world. At best it could behold the insane hell of Maya through a small orifice, like the phantom of the Opera. The very sight of it is horrifying, for it reminds man that soul and body are mortal and will disappear, as will all creation. Only the Spirit is uncreated and eternal.

In this play, the protagonist discovers the existence of her Spirit and the possibility of descending into the deep abysses where he is, in order to unite with him. In Lloyd Weber's Musical the differences between the Spirit and the soul are well specified.

Also described is the inner, secret river which, according to Nimrod of Rosario, must be crossed in order to find the Great Ancestor: the Spirit. In the end, we perceive the three key elements inside the boat: the Ghost (the Spirit), the singer (tantric companion) and the skull (the pasu killed by kali).

This is man's drama, these are man's possibilities, each one will decide which path to take and what his destiny will be.

Important: *This article originally contains a fragment of the film "Phantom of the Opera" that can be seen by accessing our website www.gnosis-primordial.com and accessing the digital version of this article (which can be found by typing its title in the search engine or among the articles published in the month of November 2008).*

Comments on this article

Arturo

The phantom of the opera uses the red rose as a symbol, wears a mask so you can't see who he really is, wears a suit with white gloves, like a master mason. I think he symbolises the architect of the drama of life who writes the script so that Maya's characters can live it. He deposes one singer and elevates another, Christine, to success. But in return he asks her to love him and be faithful to him alone, forever. Christine falls in love with the viscount and betrays the pact with the mason, who swears to avenge the betrayal and destroy the drama he had built. Gaston Leroux may have been an initiate but of Freemasonry. I don't think it is the spirit that is the ghost because it doesn't liberate but binds Christine to a pact for material success. If this story has been so successful, it will be because it degrades the secret government to a spectacle.

J.H.A.

Of course, at that time, there was no Gnosis.

French at that time? But even in the most synarchical works it is possible to find a hint of True Wisdom. Works are made by men and every man has a Spirit within him. We found Lloyd Weber's interpretation of his opera brilliant and there are many redeemable elements in it. Maybe it's his German blood that got the better of him, but there are many hyperborean elements there. Of course, before Nimrod there was nothing, and in these times, whoever does not know the Gnosis of Nimrod of Rosario, has nothing either. It is the first time in the history of mankind that gnosis appears at the highest level that a man of clay can reach. Before Nimrod there was nothing, and after him nothing more can be added. Everything is there, once and for all. The Manichaeon Gnosis did not possess the techniques of the Kaula, and in turn the Kaulikas lacked the Gnosis. Only in Nimrod of Rosario do we find the complete Gnostic System.

Arturo

That the gnosis of Nimrod of Rosario is at the highest level I do not doubt, but in the books, can you explain to me why the initiates of the tirodal order are not at the level of other initiates of the past? Why do they not create an empire like that of Ghengis Khan (who could not read but saw with the spirit), like that of Alexander the Great, Julius Caesar, Octavius Augustus? Why don't they create a movement like the Cathars, Dominicanis? Why aren't they an order like the Ehinerjar? Where are the Bersekers of Nimrod of Rosario? Aren't the hoplites of the Spartan phalanx, the Roman legionaries or the Viking berseker warriors more the ultimate expression of the spirit than the predators, terminators and aliens? At least those are real. Why, in 20 years of continuous readings of Nimrod de Rosario's work, has the tirodal order failed to embody in the reality of this world a movement on a par with other hyperborean movements of the past which, perhaps with less text but with more spirit, challenged the demiurge with imperial will, creating structures that the tirodal order can only dream of?

J.H.A.

I think it's because it was easier before. Time marches on and now it is impossible. If Philip could not do it 25 years ago, what is left of his followers will not be able to do it. The Tyrodal Order fulfilled its mission, Philip embodied it and with him it disappeared. The power of the synarchy has advanced so far, especially since the Second World Battle, that any external hyperborean activity for national or group liberation is now impossible. Only inner liberation remains. On the other hand, we know that the greatest harm that can be inflicted upon the demiurge is that inner, individual liberation.

Jose

I also think that it is very difficult now, because with the passing of time and taking as an experience the things that have already happened in history, especially in the second world war, that now the synarchy is using all its resources.

and now that there are so many things, so much technology, and the media is so advanced so to speak, that they are used by them to discover even the slightest manifestation of hyperborean activity, to destroy it and continue with their plans and keep mankind asleep and that is seen today. with the way they use the media and other tools that they use to lull people to sleep. GREETINGS

Sexual Yoga and Sexual Alchemy. Sexual techniques of Kaula Tantra to liberate the Spirit.

By José Herrou Aragón

Excerpts from the book "Infallible Parapsychological Works", 2007 edition.

1. We speak of sexual yoga because in order to achieve the supreme goal of yoga it is necessary to use sexual energy. It is the most suitable agent capable of bringing about the most immense and profound spiritual benefits for the practitioner. Through sexual yoga it is possible to attain the great spiritual liberation in a single lifetime, which is why this path is called the "fast way".
2. This yoga considers sex as something transcendent that, wisely used, produces immense transformations in those who practice it. Physical, psychological and, above all, spiritual transformations. Sexuality, which in animals is at the service of reproduction and in man also at the service of pleasure, in this case is placed at the service of spiritual liberation, capable of raising man to a superhuman level.
3. Since sexuality is the strongest of the human drives, by putting it to work for one's own liberation, a powerful and rapid experience is assured. It is the only one capable of bringing man out of the abyss in which he finds himself and leading him to the highest summits of the spirit. Sexual desire can only be transcended from desire itself.
4. "By the same acts that make men burn for millions of years, the yogi obtains his eternal salvation".
5. Sexual yoga is the most appropriate technique for our age of Kali-Yuga, the current cosmic-historical stage in which the spirit is deeply veiled by the flesh.
6. Few men are aware of the disasters caused by orgasm. Each orgasm means a terrible loss of energy and a great physical deterioration, especially of the brain.
7. Orgasm does not produce real pleasure, as it only lasts for a second. Nor is it satisfying, as it leaves us with a feeling of emptiness. Orgasm is the cause of boredom and separation of lovers, because it breaks the magic of love and desire.

8. It is a deception that "orgasm brings happiness". The loss of energy can only please our body or our animal soul, not our spirit. Just as it separates lovers, so it alienates man from his true self. Orgasm is a real suicide, physical and spiritual, the greatest aggression and betrayal a man can commit against himself. It is a pity that few know about it.

9. Of all the ways of reaching orgasm, masturbation is the most destructive of all. The masturbator is easily recognised by how stupid and useless he is. He makes mistakes at every turn and is good for nothing. Masturbation is followed by orgasm during sexual intercourse and finally by nocturnal orgasms, i.e. orgasms that occur during sleep.

10. We must always remember that excitement awakens, while relaxation numbs, and that the inner goal of every man is to awaken as soon as possible.

11. Life is too short to spend it running from one orgasm to another.

12. The distortion of the great truths of sexual yoga kept the great mass of mankind from the path of awakening and spiritual liberation. Fortunately, these great secrets have never completely disappeared and have been kept for thousands of years by tiny groups of adepts. It is not a question of denying sexual relations, it is a question of denying the loss of energies and then transmuting them. This is the new sexuality that the world is waiting for, which is as old as man himself.

13. It is not about refusing sex, it is about avoiding orgasm. This means that we should at least minimise the number of orgasms. This suspension of orgasm is fundamental to yoga practices. We can suspend it for a while, until we have reached our goals, or we can continue on this path forever.

14. By avoiding orgasm or by minimising the number of orgasms, all energies remain within us, enriching us physically and psychically all the time. Without the accumulation of these energies no spiritual achievement is possible.

15. Maithuna is ordinary intercourse, only without orgasm. Both partners must separate before orgasm in order to avoid orgasm. Maithuna is the sacred sexual act and in it all sexual play is permitted except one thing: orgasm.

16. In the New Sexuality for this age of Kali-Yuga, sex and sexual relations are not to be denied. Only orgasm, the loss of energy, is to be avoided. In this case the emptiness of orgasm is exchanged for the cultivation and development of sexual energy. The ecstasy and happiness achieved by these practices are infinitely superior to the "little death" of orgasm.

17. The immediate purpose of maithuna is to agitate and increase the sexual emanations and to provoke an exchange of subtle effluvia between the two partners. In addition, the practice of maithuna decreases the possibility of involuntary orgasms during sleep, although this possibility is very remote if the seminal emanations have been elevated to the brain.

18. Different substances and energies in the brain are involved in the production of semen, which is why seminal leakage is a real catastrophe for the brain. Repeated orgasms weaken the brain to the point of total exhaustion.

19. The energies of the brain and the seminal energies are one and the same energy. These energies cause sexual excitement if they accumulate in the genital area, but if they are accumulated in the brain they have the power to repair the brain and increase all its latent faculties and powers. The semen must be preserved as the greatest of treasures because it contains all the energies capable of producing the repair and evolution of the brain. Because of the loss of seminal energies, the brain is impaired, exhausted and dormant in most human beings. It is only through the accumulation of these same energies that repair and further development are possible. That is why it is difficult for anyone who has experienced the virtues of sexual yoga to ever wish to return to the emptiness of orgasm.

20. The practice of sexual yoga is the most intense and unforgettable experience a man can face in his life. For those who practice it, their life is divided into a before and an after sexual yoga. In addition to the benefits we have described, sexual yoga produces innumerable physical, psychological, parapsychological and, above all, spiritual transformations.

21. Through sexual yoga, one acquires an incredible feeling of being awake and aware of oneself and the world all the time. All this happens automatically and without seeking it, it is enough with the described practices. With them, man awakens from the long sleep in which he has been unknowingly immersed. He can become himself, unique and individual, far removed both from the socialism of some insects and from the group mind of the lower plants and animals. He can thus emancipate himself from all that exists and feel himself to be what he is, a unique and free creature in the universe. He will understand the terrible transience of life and become aware of the human stupidity and mechanicity that surrounds him.

22. In India, these parapsychological powers acquired through yoga are called siddhis. All these powers which are latent in the common man are awakened through sexual yoga, for the usually dormant magical centres of the brain are brought into activity. It has been said that sexual energy is the most powerful weapon in the magician's arsenal, and this is easily corroborated. With sexual yoga it is possible to visualise and mentally influence for hours with great intensity and pleasure.

23. Through the accumulated sexual energy, the magician acquires an incredible ability to create and manipulate thought forms. If before it was difficult or tiring to concentrate and visualise, it will now be very easy and enjoyable to do so.

24. Through his sexual practices the yogi makes the world magical for him and thus everything becomes possible. By mastering himself, the yogi attains supreme dominion over the world and becomes respected by animals and men. Thus, he will be contemplated by the whole universe, to whom he will have attracted powerful attention because of his great accumulation of energies.

25. There is a much deeper level, the spiritual sphere, where sexual energy is used to awaken and liberate the spirit.

26. Whoever practices this yoga becomes a twice-born. Someone who has died and risen again in a single life. Someone who has died in life to live in death. Whoever succeeds in this yoga will have passed beyond good and evil and will have emancipated himself from the moral and cosmic laws that apply to the rest of mankind. Likewise, time, which is running so fast for others and which had begun to pass more slowly since the beginning of the practices, will come to a complete standstill. The yogi is thus placed in an eternal present, in the true reality, for time as we know it is an illusion. Thus, as a conqueror of time and death and freed from their laws, which he will never again fear, he can achieve in a single existence what it would take others millions of lives to achieve by other means.

27. With the techniques of sexual yoga we burn and incinerate Karma, our mistakes and debts of past lives, having nothing more to pay and forever freed from contracting new ones, for all is now permitted.

28. Through these practices, the yogi can break through the veil of Maya, the great illusion that holds men captive and where duality and relativity have always reigned.

29. Finally, he will have to break the chain of Samsara, the endless wheel of reincarnations to which he has been subjected and to which he will return no more. He will reincarnate no more, unless he wishes to do so.

SEXUAL KALAS (SEXUAL ALCHEMY)

30. Sexual kalas are secretions produced by the human body, often related to sexuality. The human body is the stage on which the whole play of the individual drama is gestated, the secret laboratory where the sexual kalas are produced.

The transmutations take place. These glandular extracts constitute the mystical essences of the organism and their existence is not due to chance.

32. In addition to the natural and spontaneous absorption of sexual kalas as part of love play, their use and consumption as a practice of great initiatory and spiritual value have been widely practised since ancient times. The secretions generated in the physical temple are of inestimable value among practitioners of sexual yoga, and their absorption constitutes the crowning and culmination of sexual yoga. These kalas are the natural and logical complement to orgasmic abstinence and maithuna. Their ingestion completes the prerequisite for the rapid attainment of the siddhis and the liberation of the spirit.

33. Through orgasmic abstinence and the voluntary elevation of seminal emanations, the world acquires its full magical reality for the adept. Consequently, the sexual kalas, too, take on their due value. As the days and weeks of abstinence pass, the need for the incorporation of the kalas increases in the practitioner until it becomes totally irresistible. The brain and mind, awakened and energised by the practices of sexual yoga, begin to require more and more insistently those substances which will hasten their race towards ever greater spiritualisation. That is why we say that only the adept of sexual yoga is able to grasp the true significance of the ancient science of the kalas. He who wishes to conquer himself and return to the spirit cannot do without them.

34. These kalas can be ingested during the sexual play of the maithuna, which is the most appropriate way. We have already said that in sexual yoga everything is permitted except orgasm. Sexual kalas can also be drunk outside the magical-sexual context of the maithuna, as is the case with vegetable kalas.

35. In ancient Gnostic sects and in alchemy, we also find the doctrine of the kalas, expounded as a necessary step to attain spiritual transmutation. Today, references to the use of kalas can be found in the books of occultist and magician Kenneth Grant.

36. In the ancient temples of Sumer, Chaldea and Egypt, where the sexual organs were revered as sources of great magical power, this science was the property of the priests and their kala-providing priestesses. Through their practices of "mystical cannibalism" or "sacred coprophagy", the initiates experienced the "divine addiction", capable of awakening them and leading them to the spirit. The sacraments of some of today's religions derive from the sexual kalas.

37. All these ancient teachings had to remain secret, as the property of a few, in order to avoid persecution. We have already seen that the lower man, in

lacking sexual energies abhors kalas, among other things.

38. At this historical moment it is necessary to rediscover the Sumerian Tradition and make it available to all. All ideas should be expounded, so that everyone can choose the path that he or she believes to be the most suitable according to his or her spiritual state.

39. The ancient tantric science of the kalas is not for weak spirits, as we have already said. It is a teaching as strong and impressive as the reality around us. A very loud noise is better than a gentle caress to awaken a deeply sleeping man. This knowledge is appropriate for those who have chosen the thorny path of the "fast track" and for no one else. This doctrine is now presented as the most appropriate for our present age of Kali-Yuga, the iron age in which the spirit is almost totally alienated in matter.

40. Sixteen sexual kalas a man has and sixteen sexual kalas a woman has. Of the sixteen female kalas, menstrual blood is the most potent of all, the one with the greatest magical emanation. Because of this, this kalas occupies the sixteenth place.

41. The use of the red kalas is the oldest of all. It dates back to the time of the great goddesses in which every woman was considered sacred, the living embodiment of them. The oldest and best known of these female deities is the goddess Kali from ancient India. She was depicted as a black-skinned woman with six arms and her neck surrounded by skulls as a necklace. Most notable was the depiction of her mouth and vagina, flowing blood from them. Kali was the eternally menstruating and kala-absorbing goddess. She was the goddess of time, death and the rebirth of man. The goddess who took and gave life.

42. Going back to the ancient measurement of time, the word "kalas", meaning "cycle", "period" or "time", was later extended to designate menstruation, as it was precisely the female menstrual cycles that were used as a unit or measure of time. Only later was the term "kalas" extended to designate all other secretions of the woman, not only her menstrual blood. Later it was also used to designate a man's sexual secretions. Thus, "kalas" means not only "time" but also "secretion" or sexual "essence".

43. Kali, the name of the goddess, is perhaps derived from "kalas": time, cycle. In relation to the great historical eras or cycles, this is the Kali-Yuga, the period in which we find ourselves today and which also has the same name as the goddess. In this period, characterised by the maximum apogee of dense matter, the use of the maithuna and the kalas as the means of returning to the spirit is once again important. In this age too, woman must again be deified.

44. The lower man abhors the kalas and especially the red kalas, the most potent of all. He abhors the "fast track" to the spirit. He considers a woman during menstruation as "impure" or "unclean" and avoids all contact with her, including objects that have been in contact with her. For tantric sexual yoga, on the other hand, the woman during her menstrual cycle has become sacred and worthy of worship. She is in the purest and highest state and has become the living embodiment of the goddess. The menstrual period is the most suitable time to perform maithuna and if a woman becomes pregnant during this phase, it is said that her child will be the child of a god. So important was the menstrual cycle to the yogis that a woman who experienced an increase in her sexual desires during her menstruation was often chosen as a tantric partner.

45. The sexual yoga of India and Tibet, the direct heir and faithful repository of the secret wisdom of Sumeria and Egypt, considers the vagina the receptacle of all mysteries and the gateway to the heavens. It is the wellspring of great magical power. In it is the key to awakening and returning, to accessing other dimensions of reality and unleashing the spirit.

46. During her menstrual phase, a woman is at the height of her magical and oracular power. She is thus a receptacle and transmitter of liberating forces, transmitted by her kalas. Through her absorption, the yogi obtains these qualities for himself. There has been talk of a deadly poison contained in a woman's body, capable of killing but also of liberating a man. The red kalas is undoubtedly that substance.

47. In alchemical books, allusions to the sexual kalas, especially to the red kalas, are a constant feature. It is common to find phrases such as: "After bleaching the metal, the red tincture must be poured over it", or "the menstruum or tincture is poured over the Stone", or "the red tincture is the essential ingredient to obtain the Stone". Terms such as "Red Work", "Elixir Rubeus", etc. are also constantly repeated. Alchemy describes the inner evolution of man through three phases: the Work to Black, the Work to White and the Work to Red. They refer respectively to orgasmic abstinence, maithuna and red kalas. These three colours represent the different phases or stages of the Great Work. We find these three phases of the Work again in most of the secret societies of all ages, from Egypt onwards. These three phases are represented by the three initiations through which the aspirant must pass in his hard struggle for the liberation of his spirit.

48. This union of the two kalas, red and white, appears in all alchemy books. It is referred to as the "elixir of immortality", "elixir of eternal youth", etc. In the same texts, expressions such as "the mix- tos", "the White Lion must unite with the Red Lion", "the union of Adam, the red one, with Eve, the white one", etc., also abound in the same texts. Likewise, when in the alchemical books we find allusions to

the "union of the Red Lion with the Green Lion", we know that they refer to the red kalas and the green kalas, respectively.

49. The ingestion of yellow kalas, whether one's own or that of a young and healthy person, has been used since ancient times to preserve health, cure illnesses, heal wounds and generally bring about rejuvenation and longevity.

50. This reverse path to the spirit is travelled at all levels of existence, physical and non-physical, through successive mutations - or trans-mutations - both physical and psychic. The sexual and respiratory yogas, enriched by the persistent and prolonged use of the kalas we have seen, are the most important means of accelerating this task.

Comments on this article

LUZ STELLA MORENO

On the subject of kalas, I don't think it is very healthy to ingest these substances, as women run the risk of contracting diseases due to men's infidelity.

J.H.A.

All kinds of precautions should be taken before experimenting with kalas. Choose the person well and undergo all kinds of blood tests (HIV, HPV, Chlamydia, Herpes, Syphilis, Urethritis, Blennorrhoea, etc.).

LUISFER

I would like to know, if one is single, the most convenient way to practice this sexual and spiritual technique is with a lover. Because, from what I have read, one should not practice this type of sex with a woman who is one's partner: wife, because one would be acting with her, with one's heart. Thank you very much.

J.H.A.

In India, the kaulikas recommend practising these techniques with a forbidden woman, either a married woman, a woman of a different caste, or a prostitute. In the West we say it should be a kali woman and never an eva woman. You can read more on this subject in the writings of Nimrod of Rosario.

Jose

In these times when venereal diseases are destroying the sexual health of people, it is necessary to be very careful when having sex, especially if you have sex with a prostitute. Of course, it has always been necessary to be careful, because venereal diseases have always existed, only now they are more frequent.

As for women who want to liberate their spirit, if men say they should look for a kali woman, what kind of man should they look for to perform tantric sex, is there a special type of man for them to perform tantric sex?

J.H.A.

In that case the woman should look for a Shiva man.

Mark

Greetings, where can I learn this, get initiation, orientation...from someone experienced, where can I practice? I am Spanish, from Valencia and I would like to know if there is any school where they teach the hyperborean gnosis, the left hand path, not to join with the demiurge and things like that as usual. Without doubt the sexual abstinence, repairing the brain, has been very good for me and has surprised me. Thank you

Javier Sorto

I have been a gnostic student of the samaelian current but I am concerned about what is exposed in the tantric question by the hyperborean gnosis and I would appreciate help with a better explanation of the kaula, I have many doubts and I feel very confused, I have read your book and the book of nimrod and I do not understand anything.

Juan Latino Díaz

Of course, it is logical that if you are within the current of Samael Aun Weor, you know nothing of true tantrism and understand nothing of true gnosis. The same thing has happened to all of us who have been in Samael's groups. The best disciples of Nimrod of Rosario came from the groups of Samael, so there is hope for you, read and reread the texts of the True Gnosis. If at first you don't understand them, remember that the spirit understands them very well, and on that path you will realise yourself.

John

Hello everyone, the article on sexual alchemy is very good, but I have a doubt: I understand that the article talks about the bad thing about orgasm and refers to orgasm with ejaculation because the seminal energy is wasted which can be used for one's own benefit, up to here it is clear to me but what about orgasm without ejaculation? In this type of orgasm the semen is not lost or spilled, this type of orgasm is experienced by the practitioners of sexual tao or tantra who know that spilling the semen causes deterioration of the body and mind, is also bad the orgasm without ejaculation, if someone can clarify this doubt please. Greetings to all

Sergio Luis Sánchez Castaneda

I have had the opportunity to read books like "Si hay diablo, si hay infierno, si hay

karma", "The Mystery of the Golden Blossom", "Gnostic Science", "The Three Mountains", "Igneous Rose" and others; but I am a parrot repeating what I read, because I am convinced of the work that we have to do, so much so that I have even had problems with my family because of my creed; but I cannot become a warrior, is it that in this life I will not be given the opportunity to work or what? I would be very grateful to receive guidance.

mesxcister

The ingestion of red kalas mixed with semen is a rite of black magic.

The natural ones are the logical ones due to the exchange of flows: in the kiss, the nipples and in the creative organs. Nothing else.

maxi

It seems to me the other way round friends. I was in the hyperborea and now I am in the samaelia- na and believe me this maithuna in solitude is masturbation, ingestion of kalas as semen with blood is black magic. There should be no confusion on these points because I experienced it and the infernal atoms were empowered. This yoga has interesting parts but other parts awaken the ego more and mental babel is produced.

If one practises maithuna with a steady partner, does the above written mental yoga which is very good and is careful not to emit semen but to reach orgasm; there the kundalini sparks are produced by white tantrism.

Let us distinguish between orgasm and emission of semen. They are not the same thing.

Let's not mix things up, over there I read have sex with a casual woman and don't see her anymore, or masturbate and don't spill, or ingest menstrual blood, kalas. This is not advisable awake THE QLIPHOTH.

Let everyone think what they want, I speak from my personal experience so that they don't get burned and then realise.

andres P.

Nobody said you have to swallow semen, you old faggot! And why are you so afraid of black magic and qliphoth, faggot? Only the demons of the demiurge are afraid of qliphoth and sacred woman's blood, that keeps them away from Kaula Tantrism and that's why they can't infiltrate it. And on top of that you are afraid of getting burned. You have never been to hyperborea, because you know nothing. Whoever has seen with his eyes the Gnosis and the tragedy of the Spirit could never become a Samaelian afterwards. You have never read or understood anything of the True Gnosis, you faggot!

I

hello komo estan? i have understood many things about the awakening, and the falsehood of Samael that only creates hatred for oneself, but i would like to know the opinion of the true gnosis about gays and lesbians. do you believe that you can reach the liberation of the spirit being gay or lesbian? and having a partner you can

do tantra yoga? thanks in advance.

And finally someone who unmasks the fake Samael.

Matt Marshall

Greetings, in complete agreement with your luciferic-gossipic spiritual postulates. May I humbly refer you to my own book, which I wrote with an inspiration that I cannot explain. It is entitled Gnostic Luciferian Gnostic Ariosophy versus the Cult of the Demiurge. It has been well received in certain quarters. You can use it as you wish, it is yours. Regards, Matt Marshall

Alcira Guzman

Hi, I would like some advice... my boyfriend has been practicing orgasm without ejaculation for 2 and a half years, but we just had sex and he got carried away and did not control himself and ejaculated, I felt and feel so bad for being the cause of that, he feels bad in the same way because he knows well about the energy drain that is ejaculating... what I want is some advice to not feel as bad as I am... thank you very much.

Juan Latino Diaz

Alcira, no problem, get up again and get back on the road. An orgasm after a long practice doesn't make a dent in a warrior.

WILLIAM GOMEZ

The knowledge that liberates man and destroys God, I don't think so, could you please clarify this for me, because what I believe is that God is the creator of all creation and provides us through his creation with all that we need for that liberation.

sudenki

They talk about consuming it from a prostitute? I would like to know if this is so because Herrou spoke of consuming Kalas from a known woman that one knows that it is safe to ingest the kala but there may be some insecurity with a prostitute, also if in this tantric act both the man and the woman would elevate the prostitute, as I recently asked if maithuna could be done with prostitution but I cannot find the post where I asked, thank you.

C. Carnevale

Answer to William Gomez: You should read the articles and books that are on this website, The Forbidden Religion talks about man and the creator God. That book informs about who man is and who is the God who created him. Gurjieff said "our struggle for freedom is a struggle against God". Anything that frees man's chained spirit harms the plans of the God who created him. That God who created man to enslave him, humiliate him, torture him and finally merge him with himself. That creator God is the torturer of the Spirit chained to man's soul. That

God does not provide us with anything good, least of all liberation. But there is another God, the true God, the Unknowable God, totally superior to the Creator God or Demiurge. But you must first read the articles and books on this site. Start with The Forbidden Religion. Answer to Sudenki: Kalas should only be consumed from a woman who has no venereal diseases, and the same for maithuna and sexual games. Only with a woman who does not have venereal diseases. Prostitute or not, be very careful about that.

German Augsburg

With a prostitute it can only be maithuna, and with great care, because of diseases. With a condom, and beware of contagion during kissing or sexual games. On the other hand, kalas can only be with a woman who we are sure is healthy, and not with prostitutes.

Lux Increata

FOR EVE WE ARE CHAINED, FOR LILITH WE RETURN TO THE ORIGIN.

Andres Ivan

Hello, every time I read more; more and more I become Bolas, according to the book The Forbidden Religion, the body is an enclosure that has trapped our spirit, and here in this topic we see that the body is necessary for the Kalas, then why talk about the Demiurge? The human body is the stage where the complete work of the individual drama is gestated, the secret laboratory where transmutations take place. These glandular extracts constitute the mystical essences of the organism and their existence is not due to chance". NOT DUE TO CHANCE then it is indicating that the body does serve a purpose, doesn't it? speaking in a Gnostic manner. I am a Gnostic, unfortunately Samaelino, although I will tell you that I have already noticed the plagiarism of this Mr. Samael who is copying data from other auto-res. Greetings and I await your answers.

Ruben Machen

In the Kali Yuga we must liberate ourselves by using the same means that the demiurge put in us to enslave us: the body of clay, the desires and sexual organs, etc. The impure body, once divinised by the Spirit, no longer belongs to the demiurge but to the realm of the Unknowable, it has become eternal.

Breathing Yoga

By José Herrou Aragón

Excerpts from the book "Infallible Parapsychological Works", 2007 edition.

1. Breathing yoga is the conscious use of the breath to achieve spiritual liberation. This yoga complements perfectly with sexual yoga.
2. Just as in the case of sexual yoga we are concerned with the retention and control of the seminal energies of man, in this yoga we are concerned with the retention and control of the energies of the universe. Both yogas complement each other and must work together. Through conscious and rhythmic breathing exercises, unusually large quantities of prana, and of an infinitely superior, more delicate and subtle quality, can be obtained and accumulated.
3. The three fundamental steps of our practices are always the three described above: inhalation, retention and exhalation. These three steps are also called puraka, khumbhaka and rechaka, respectively.
4. Of these three breathing steps the most important is khumbhaka or breath retention. The khumbhaka in breathing exercises is the equivalent of seminal retention in sexual yoga practices. In our breathing exercises, we can spend twenty seconds, or forty seconds, or even longer on the khumbhaka. The khumbhaka is the second secret of magical power, as we have already seen that the first is seminal retention.
5. Breathing yoga practices bring about enormous changes, as it increases the magical power of the mind and bestows the siddhis or powers.
6. With these techniques one can visualise for hours without experiencing any fatigue or tiredness. It is easy to see the immense effect the khumbhaka has on our parapsychological ability by applying sexual influence or direct psychic attack before and after the khumbhaka. If the influenced person is within our sight, we will find that during or after the khumbhaka our influence is easier and more effective.
7. On the spiritual plane, where we unfold and come closer to our spirit, breathing yoga is of decisive importance. This yoga supports and complements in

The two are totally related in form to sexual yoga, and one cannot exist or provide benefits without the other. Both the exercises of stilling the breath and holding the breath, and the prana and seminal emanations accumulated in the brain, are directly responsible for the burning of karma and the suspension of Time and Death. Through the sexual and respiratory yogas we get away from our animal nature which imprisons our spirit.

Mental Yoga

By José Herrou Aragón

Excerpts from the book "Infallible Parapsychological Works", 2007 edition.

1. Every human being possesses three streams, three substances that flow endlessly. From the densest to the subtlest, they are semen, prana and thought. In the ancient Indian Sanskrit idiom, they are respectively called bindu, prana and chitta. For this reason we have divided the yogas in this book into three: sexual, respiratory and mental. We have divided it into three parts for better understanding, but yoga is only one.

2. To control the three flows we must start with the most dense one, and then master the others. You cannot control breathing if you have not controlled sex before. Likewise, it is not possible to control the most subtle and unstable of the flows.

-the mind - if a perfect mastery of the two previous ones has not been obtained.

3. These three flows keep us chained to the physical plane, the soul and maya. It is essential to free ourselves as much as possible from their tyranny. That is what the three yogas are for. The flows must first be stilled and then immobilised. The concentration of semen and prana facilitates mental concentration. Just as there is abstinence from sex and breathing, there must also be abstinence from thoughts. The stages cannot be skipped; the process begins in sex, continues with breathing and concludes in thought.

4. To still and stop sex, breath and thought, that is the immediate aim of yoga. This aim can be accomplished in solitude or in company, during the maithuna or outside the maithuna. The suspension of the three flows enables the great spiritual attainments.

5. The mental arena is where the last great battle is fought. One of the ultimate goals of yoga is the conquest of the mind. Thought has great power, and he who conquers his thoughts can conquer the world.

6. The way to achieve stilling of agitation and constant modification of thoughts is the practice of sexual and breathing yogas. Sexual and respiratory concentration produces mental concentration.

7. Logical thinking is a trap, an obstacle to mystical realisation. Advaita Vedanta says: "thought is a disease of consciousness". The

thought generates this universe. This whole world is nothing but a play of the mind. The universe does not exist as such, it is only the projection of the human mind. The universe does not exist outside the mind and the mind itself is an illusion. In the created world the only real thing is the true and eternal spirit.

8. The modifications of the mind also produce the sensation of time passing. Time is an illusion. There is only the Eternal Now. Time is an invention of the mind; by overcoming thoughts, time is overcome.

9. It is not enough to still the thoughts, the whole process of thinking itself must be abolished and disarmed. The whole chain of thoughts must be dis-articulated. Man's whole life is a network of maya. When the thought process is broken, maya is broken. Freeing oneself from maya, from modifications of the thinking substance and from identifications with phenomena, is one of the aims of yoga. Thoughts must first be stilled and then disintegrated.

10. To produce mental emptiness it is necessary to stop the inner monologue. We are permanently talking mentally to ourselves: "I have to do this", "how nice is that", "tomorrow I will go to the countryside", etc. That is the inner monologue, repeating verbally and internally all kinds of stupid things all the time. That is the great enemy of man. Words, even if they are uttered mentally, are what sustain the whole process of thought, the veil of maya that prevents us from contemplating the true reality. The inner words support the thought. By annulling them, thought is annulled. This is important; when the inner monologue ceases, thought ceases, and if thought ceases, the false selves of the soul cease.

11. It is in this void that the final battle for man's destiny will be fought. When the void is created, the two opposing forces, the soul and the spirit, or God and the anti-God, will be pitted against each other, each vying to occupy that place.

12. Few people know that an eternal spirit is imprisoned and hidden in the depths of their being. Nobody talks about it either. This imprisoned spirit wishes to free itself and to act upon the world, but it is prevented from doing so. That is why it is necessary to rediscover the true yogas which will make man aware of the sad situation in which he finds himself, equipping him with the necessary weapons to find the secret prison where his spirit is and set him free.

13. The sexual yoga we have described here is the basis of it all, the other two yogas only complement it. This sexual yoga strengthens man by making him a warrior. It will also prepare the ground, the void, the battlefield where the final fight will be fought. This emptiness is an emptiness of lower desires and thoughts only, for behind it lie the "God-fearing divine soul" and the eternal, vengeful, wrathful spirit. They are the opponents, the enemies. The soul is

mortal, but he has God on his side. The spirit is eternal and alone. Only one of them can reign after this final struggle.

14. We said that the eternal spirit is so remote and isolated that the common man does not even suspect its existence. We also said that the only way to liberate it is through the techniques of true yogas, in the service of the spirit. They will enable the liberation of the spirit from the nets that imprison it, and its subsequent manifestation in the world. We are talking about the struggle for the liberation of the spirit. Once liberated, the spirit will face one more struggle, of which we spoke: the final and definitive battle.

15. If self-influence techniques are used, orders such as "I want my true and eternal spirit to be released", "I want my eternal spirit to manifest in me and in the world", and the like, can be repeated daily prior to sleep. We can also resort to psychic self-influence, to ask our eternal spirit to solve any problem or inconvenience we have in our daily life. And he will do it.

16. By persisting, complete and final liberation will be obtained. At first it will be for brief glimpses of its existence and power. Then these periods will be longer and longer, until the final triumph. He who has perceived the presence and power of His spirit will never forget it. He will desire to devote his best efforts and his whole life to the task of contacting and releasing it.

17. When the spirit succeeds in liberating and taking over the body and soul of man, the greatest transformation that a man can achieve in his life takes place. It is a true revolution, the real transmutation. Man has been transformed into spirit. The spirit has transformed man. This new man will manifest himself as eternal spirit upon the world. The eternal spirit has liberated itself and transmuted human matter in order to act upon the whole creation. The created world and the rest of mankind cannot remain unaware of the power of a liberated spirit. They will think they are before a god, but he is more than a god. As they see him at work, they will get a faint glimpse of the spirit's true purposes, his plans and his very essence.

18. Its radiance and penetrating wisdom will flow over the world unceasingly and without obstruction. There it will be known what is true love proper to the spirit, a love which the present sleeping man cannot even imagine. The sleeping man sees love where there is only hate, whereas true love he would perceive as hate in its pure state. Such is the confusion and madness in which the common man is immersed. Whoever can behold the power of a spirit unleashed upon the world will never forget it. It would be like an earthquake on a planetary level, a gigantic and violent lightning bolt striking down upon the ephemeral creation. He alone will have the power to disintegrate the whole of creation.

creation, false and impure.

19. Kundalini is the most powerful force in the universe that dwells dormant within every man. It is subtle and invisible to the normal eye and is depicted as a coiled, sleeping serpent at the base of the spine. Most men go through life without noticing kundalini.

20. Kundalini is the guardian and the impeller of human evolution. Kundalini fashions and remoulds man according to a design that is already imprinted upon him and constitutes the ultimate stage of human evolution, of the evolutionary impulse in man. Kundalini is said to be the architect of all life forms in the created universe. Kundalini is God in man.

21. Much has been written about kundalini, but almost all of it is full of confusion and deception. The aim is to prevent man's awakening, or at least to make it too late for him to be saved if he does awaken. Very few know what kundalini really is and what its mission is. A strange book that has appeared on the Internet, entitled "The Microcosm as an Organism", is so far the only really valuable and enlightening thing that can be found on the subject.

22. We said that kundalini exists in man to control his evolution. The evolution of his physical organism and the evolution of his soul, which through multiple "perfections" must come closer to God until it merges with Him. All of this is prefixed in man's body and soul, and it is almost impossible to deviate from this conditioning.

23. We saw that there are two opposing paths in the destiny of every man, and that at some point in his long pilgrimage he must choose one of them: the path of the soul or the path of the spirit, the path of fusion or the path of transmutation.

24. If he chooses the path of the soul, once the soul is properly "perfected", the kundalini force will come in. When the soul is perfectly "purified" and close to God, kundalini will awaken at the base of the spine and ascend into and out of the skull. At that moment that man will have become one with God through his soul. His self will have disintegrated and God will have taken charge of him through kundalini. That man will have renounced his spirit forever, and will have attained "cosmic consciousness", complete merger with God.

25. Conversely, should a man attempt to deviate from this preordained destiny of fusion with God, at the slightest attempt at liberation, kundalini would likewise intervene, to set him back on the "right path". Should the rebel persist in leaving the flock and his "recovery" be impossible, God's representative in man would be obliged to destroy and disintegrate him.

26. On the path of the spirit, we have said that the warrior will always strive to dis-pert and increase his self, drawing closer and closer to his spirit. Until he has sufficient power, the warrior will avoid the kundalini force which will strive to subdue him or to dislodge him, which is the same thing. But once the struggle is on, when everything around him trembles and fades away, the warrior will have only his powerful self to hold on to and avoid disintegration, should he be "phagocytised" by kundalini.

27. There are only two entities that cannot be destroyed by the God-force in man, also called "God-Kundalini": the "purified" soul and the spirit freed from its chains.

28. On the one hand, the duly "perfected" soul is invaded by kundalini, and is based on God. On the other hand, the spirit in its pure state will be absolutely feared and avoided by kundalini, who will fear being destroyed by it and stripped of its powers.

29. The vast majority of ordinary human beings, who carry within themselves characteristics of both soul and spirit, would have no chance of survival if kundalini were to awaken within them. This could happen by accident, or by irresponsible experimentation with drugs or exercises.

30. When a spirit has reached a significant level of liberation, kundalini will try to avoid it and not meet it. It is then that the spirit, seeking to seize the kundalini force for its own ends, may challenge it and force it to fight. If it fails, it will be sent back to prison for another immense period of time. If he succeeds, he will have become absolutely independent of the created world and its laws for all eternity, and will have acquired a power similar to or greater than that of the Creator God.

White Magicians and Black Magicians

By José Herrou Aragón

Taken from the book "Infallible Parapsychological Works", 2007 edition.

The sleeping man

The sleeping man, the slave man, copies the moral rules of his parents and of his own religion and lives immersed in the moral confusion and hypocrisy of which we speak. He is unable to choose freely, he is unable to love or hate truthfully, he only knows how to lie to himself and to others, and he does all this involuntarily, without realising it. He cannot control his own destiny and everything happens to him; he cannot consciously change anything, either for the better or for the worse. This type of man characterises the majority of mankind today. In him every act is mechanical and he does not possess any important magic power. At every moment he makes mistakes and bad decisions. He does everything backwards and his whole life is one of pain. What little pleasure he may experience harms and enslaves him more than before, as it does opium addicts. There is no freedom for the common man. Real freedom must be won. It is not born with it, it is only a distant possibility.

We are in the age of Kali-Yuga and every man has only a short time to awaken and liberate himself. Whoever wishes to achieve this will have to work hard on himself. There is only one way to awaken a sound sleeper: a loud noise close to his ear, or could he be awakened by soft, lulling music? Truth is not in the means. Truth is at the point where the extremes meet! Every extreme is good for finding the truth. Once found, the real work on oneself begins.

In order to bring about the awakening and subsequent liberation of a man, the same motivations of the sleeping man must be used, especially the sexual and aggregative drives, otherwise nothing will be achieved.

To awaken a sleeping man, one must begin with what is at hand, with what is around him, with what is lower and immediate. It is only by starting from his basic impulses and desires that the true liberation of his spirit can one day be achieved.

A common man would never lift a finger for eternal life, or for God, or for paradise, or for the salvation of his soul or spirit, or for immortality. This does not matter to the sleeping man, that is not the way to motivate him. A sleeping man.

He will only agree to sacrifice and awaken if the reward is a certain woman, or the destruction of some enemy, or a large sum of money. With that, and with luck and effort, he may be able to awaken sufficiently to find and persist on the path of true liberation. These inferior things will seem to a common man more attractive and worthier of effort than an "eternal life of joy at God's side". He wants only sex and power at this stage. For love or hate the common man is capable of the greatest efforts. A sleeping man will never agree to sacrifice himself except to satisfy the selfish motives of his budding self.

To know how to wake up, a sleeping man needs a book. A book that tells him what to do. When he has that knowledge he must start immediately, he must not leave it until the next day after breakfast. His life is short and he has little time, so he needs a "fast track".

Most books have been written by sleeping men or by men who wish to lull others to sleep. Such books can only harm a man further. It is necessary to select and act quickly. Every book that has been written to shake and awaken men has usually already been hidden or destroyed. They hide the truth to keep men in a state of stupidity and somnambulism. But if a sleeping man could find a text which would tell him the truth about his deplorable state and what he must do to save himself, then the formidable task before him would be greatly facilitated. By making the effort, he could place himself on the mysterious and forbidden path of the liberation of his spirit.

The white magician

White magician is the man guided at all times by the drives and designs of his soul. His whole existence is a struggle to draw nearer and nearer to God, to merge with Him. He is, or desires to be, an agent of God on earth, to aid in the realisation of His Plan. He possesses magical powers over the lower worlds, terrestrial and astral, and employs them to aid in the accomplishment of the Divine Plan for creation. He has annulled his selfish self, is governed by his soul and works mentally for others and for God according to the Plan. He can succeed in business or politics if it benefits God's Plan.

The magic with which this type of man operates is called white magic, for it is at the service of the soul and of the Divine Plan. His quest is directed towards the fulfilment of the Creator's designs and his final fusion with Him.

The black magician

Black magician is the man who instead of annulling his egoistic self has strengthened it in such a way that he has succeeded in making himself independent of God and his creation. He does not

He seeks not to merge with God but to withdraw from Him. He does not wish to be disintegrated with death, he does not wish to unite with his soul, nor does he wish to unite with God. He strives to find and unite with Himself, with his spirit. He does not wish to be subjected to judgements and karmas. He does not wish to cooperate with God's plan, but on the contrary, he fights to prevent that plan from being carried out. He uses his powers against the divine plan, without experiencing any fear or dread. Aware of his power, which is the power of his spirit, he fears nothing and no one. He opposes the totality of God's precepts and rules and seeks only his own transmutation and immortality, as a separate and unique entity in eternity.

For the black magician good and evil are something very different from what they are for a white magician. Happy with his independence and away from God and his laws, he is like Lucifer, free and individual, able to contest God's power.

Two opposing paths

There are only two paths for man, and sooner or later he will have to choose one of them: the path of the soul towards its fusion with God or the path of the spirit towards absolute separation from God and His creation. The way of the white magician or the way of the black magician. The way of submission to God or the way of freedom of the spirit. The way of the not-self or the way of the self. Disintegrate the self or augment it until it becomes unique and independent, capable of competing with God. The former leads to "losing oneself in God" and the latter to complete freedom from Him. Either with the soul or with the spirit. Either with the creator God or against Him. There is no third possibility.

To a white magician, black magicians are wrong. To a black magician, white magicians are asleep and deluded, marching happily to their disintegration as cows are led to the slaughter.

Most yoga religions and techniques are in the service of the path that leads to God. Only a brave and hidden minority of gnostic or tantric warriors promote the opposite path.

History of the Tyrodal Order

By Mario Moya

My name is Mario Moya and I was at Ricardo Centeno's side founding the Gnostic School of Samael Aun Weor in Cordoba in 1976. Within the so-called esoteric schools, the Gnostic School is distinguished because it offers without hesitation the keys to inner development, to awaken latent faculties such as astral unfoldment, clairvoyance, memory of past lives, etc. It was made very clear that Gnosis is Direct Knowledge and that nobody knows through third parties, besides promoting a warrior attitude ("the rebellious eagles" it was said) and we felt from there with full right to investigate everything and the Master of that school himself, Samael Aun Weor, encouraged that attitude, besides -among so much Shambalic stuff-slipping in some books things such as "To contact the Divine Hyperboreans you have to be very pure and very dead"; "In the end of his life, always in full contact with the Ascended Masters of Shamballa, he discovers the Great Deception and writes in "The Pistisophia Unveiled" stronger things like "He who walks the Path of Total Liberation is attacked by the Dark Forces, by the demons, the black magicians and the dark forces; the demons, the black magicians and ALSO by the White Forces; Masters, angels and saints" clearly implying that, in this Creation NO ONE WANTS YOU TO FREE YOURSELF, TO GET OUT. Shortly thereafter the gentle Masters of the White Hierarchy arrange for the death of Samael, breaking their promises to give him the Elixir of Long Life in order that he may continue to fulfil his Mission. Samael dies with his ritual sword wielded towards heaven, in defiance of these Shining Ones, shouting "Traitors! Traitors! Much like when Helena Petrovna Blavastki dies, screaming that the Masters Kouthumi and Moria were demons!

It was 1978 and we learned of this situation much later, while we were still on this path. At the same time I had had disturbing experiences with these "Masters" whom I contacted out of the body, experiences which showed me that in the kingdom of heaven they operated just as they do here, with unethical political compromises, imbued with their Divine Indifference to the suffering that their decisions generated in Humanity. Then I entered a Dark Night of the Soul that lasted five years, with the bitter certainty that God (The One) and His angels were not the Good. So the Good, the True Light, where was it? Everything looked black. I therefore informed Ricardo in his capacity as Director of Samael's Gnosis in Cordoba that I was abandoning my activities as an Instructor and Priest, and that I felt like a Dream Salesman standing before people to transmit teachings that led nowhere.

In 1984, Felipe was at a crossroads in his flat in Rosario.

connection with the Loyal Siddhas and by their mandate, he was "downloading" the first version of Belicena's novel. He had spent a year locked up, without going out even to the hall to maintain the purity of the connection and he had run out of resources. His mother suggested that he seek help, Felipe agreed and sent 8 letters to different esotericist-nationalists explaining his situation and asking for financial assistance to complete his task, in exchange for sending them information. Ricardo Centeno was one of those and the only one who responded, and so the story began. He gathered together a group of seekers, 8 or 16 was the motto, and the Stone Circle was formed, receiving the teachings (theoretical and practical) from Felipe through Ricardo.

Two members of this group, tired of Ricardo's way of giving information in dribs and drabs to keep everyone on their toes, decide to travel to Rosario and break into Felipe's flat. He reassures them that he will soon go to Córdoba to put things in order.

Ricardo had not invited me to be part of this first group, partly because I was with Miguel Serrano (by correspondence at the time) and partly because I would not let him miss a thing, even publicly questioning him about unclear ways in the Gnostic School. In any case, I got hold of the information, which I found very interesting but very played out; it could well be covert Satanism. I needed to see Felipe's face, to make direct contact with the source to see what he felt and I travelled to Rosario to talk to him. We talked a lot and he proposed to call me when he moved to Córdoba and when I told him that I had a correspondence with Miguel Serrano and that I intended to visit him, he said that he also corresponded with Serrano. During my trips to Chile I had already noticed that Miguel Serrano had nothing to offer but stereotyped words and esoteric poetry. He would call me aside to show me Philip's letters and the answers he was preparing, and we would engage in discussions about Tantra; my position was that, until we found that special woman, let us call her Twin Soul or Original Companion, we should not waste energy on ordinary sex, with orgasm and ejaculation, but practice the Maithuna, without seminal spillage; he insisted that it was the way of the dry way or nothing: once that woman was found, to lie naked on a bed, separated by a sword, without touching each other, and in that one night the terrible craving and attraction generated a mutation in the couple, turning the bodies into red vajra. During another of my visits to Serrano, a letter arrived from Felipe containing a report on how to access the Second Initiation through one of the eight Ways of Liberation, the Tantric Way. It would be through the Wet Way and through a Kali Woman, unconscious in this case and found among the ranks of prostitutes, who in the midst of sexual intercourse, when she realised that in spite of all her arts she could not extract the semen from the Virya, the Door to the Infinite opened in her eyes through her fury. And it was precisely this story that was the beginning of the rupture between Serrano and Felipe, for they were two very different forms. In fact, it was Serrano who failed to understand that they were simply two valid alternatives, depending on

what each Virya had at hand.

The Order was formed as such at the end of 1985 or beginning of 1986, if I remember correctly, when Felipe came to live in Cordoba, and shortly after I formally joined it. A house was obtained at 343 Jujuy Street, which had the characteristics requested by Felipe, and it was "prepared" by enclosing it runically as the headquarters of the Order. As the slogan was to locate the chosen ones and prepare them to face the End of History with Honour, every now and then we presented the names of possible new members and Felipe consulted with the Siddhas and gave the go-ahead for their admission. We grew to over 120 people, separated into reading groups and sometimes practices, held in that house. The main work was to support Philip in finishing and editing the Novel, now in a second version, because a virya I had introduced, when Philip saw his great spiritual capacity and declared that he was the Noyo of the Order, sent him on a solitary journey through the north of Argentina with the instruction to visit Humahuaca and its surroundings and also Tafi del Valle and collect those stones that attracted his attention. With the subsequent "reading of the records" of these stones, Felipe has access to the complete History of the Tharsis Family and remakes the Novel from scratch, building a Bridge from Atlantis to the present day.

The Order was made up of the most varied people, many people with nothing more in common than Mysticism; many from the Gnostic School of Samael, others from the I Am of Saint Germain, some former hippies with their loose clothes and sandals, several fierce-looking nationalists with shaven heads, several karatekas and some from the Fourth Way of Gurdjieff. In short, anyone looking in from the outside probably couldn't understand what all these people were doing together. Obviously we were gathered for the Aurea Catena, there is no other explanation.

In the end, what really matters is that we are in the same Boat of Odin and we aspire to the same thing; TO CALL ALL OUR OWN, TO FACE WITH HONOUR THE END OF HISTORY AND RETURN TO THE ORIGIN.

Comments on this article

daniel

WHY DO THEY HAVE SPACE FOR COMMENTS IF THEY DO NOT PUBLISH THEM IF THEY ARE NOT FAVOURABLE TO THEM. I REMEMBER WHEN XXXXX XXXX AFTER THE TIRODAL ORDER WAS DISSOLVED IN CORDOBA YEARS AGO, HE TRIED TO RETURN TO THE Gnostic SCHOOL OF SAMAEAL, IN FACT HE RETURNED AND WAS IN RITUALS (THEY ARE DEMIURGIC) BUT AS THEY DID NOT ACCEPT HIM AS A Gnostic PRIEST AFTER EVERYTHING THAT HAPPENED, HE GOT ANGRY AND RETIRED AGAIN. LET'S SEE IF THEY PUBLISH THIS MESSAGE SO THAT WE DON'T HAVE TO CREATE AN ANTI-PAGE OF THIS PAGE. Note: personal names have been redacted to preserve the confidentiality

of the

privacy of the persons concerned.

RENATO

IN THE YEARS 1960_70_80..IN ARGENTINA ..UFOs are observed ..UFOs whose tripu- lants are tall and blond with Caucasian or Germanic features, which could be understood as the presence of ..LOS SIDDHAS....O ANTARTES..... IN ROSARIO... OESTERHELD....Create the comic strip THE WAR OF THE ANTAR- TES..... I am in the research stage.....saludos.....

J.H.A.

For Mr. Daniel.

We do not publish comments that are not related to Primordial Gnosis. The private lives of people before they found the Gnosis are of no interest to anyone. For us, 99% of what is on the Internet is demiurgic and "anti-page" of the Gnosis. The life of each initiate before finding the Gnosis is of no importance. As Nimrod says in the Fundamentals, NO ONE IS BORN ENLIGHTENED, NEITHER WOTAN NOR ANY OTHER VIRYA; ON THE CONTRARY, WOTAN OR ANY OTHER VIRYA, HAS AT SOME POINT IN HIS LIFE BEEN Deceived by the Demiurge; AND THIS LAW IS INEVITABLE BECAUSE GNOSIS DOES NOT COME FROM A MERE INHERITANCE OR FROM A SPONTANEOUS ENLIGHTENMENT, BUT IT IS THE PRODUCT OF THE WILL TO AWAKEN AND TO BE WHAT THE SPIRIT IS; THAT IS TO SAY, GNOSIS COMES FROM THE STRUGGLE BETWEEN THE WILL TO AWAKEN AND TO BE WHAT THE SPIRIT IS: GNOSIS COMES FROM THE STRUGGLE BETWEEN THE ETERNAL SPIRIT, MANIFESTED IN THE VIRYA AS THE LOST SELF, AND THE SOUL, THAT EXTENSION OF THE DEMIURGE.

hollman alape

Very good commentary on the Tyrodal Order.

I would like to know if there is anything genuine about the true Gnosis in the books of that group, such as the Magical Presence and the Discourses of the I Am, which seem to refer to the Eternal Spirit. For your attention, thank you very much

J.H.A.

The powerful I AM presence is none other than the higher self or soul. Another trap of the synarchy to ensnare the unwary. What else could one expect from the "Master" Saint Germain. Saint Germain is just another demon of the white lodge. He will be disintegrated in the palaya.

Jordi

Hello, my respects to all of you from Spain. I am studying the work Fundamentos de la Sabiduría Hiperborea by Master Nimrod de Rosario, and as a

can understand, absorbed and amazed by all the revelations that I feel as truths. I would like to know if there is a working group in Spain or someone to whom I can consult your experiences in this regard. Best regards, thank you for your work.

Pedro Lempinos Teoba

These comments are very interesting.

HUAIYUHUEN

AND THE DEATH IN 1996? IS IT TRUE THAT LUIS FELIPE COMMITTED SUICIDE'?

Ruben Machen

Nimrod of Rosario was a true Gnostic. He never had friends, never had a girlfriend. He did not marry, he had no children. He came to fulfil a mission: to bring to the world the hyperborean wisdom, the eternal gnosis. He always affirmed that once his books were written and disseminated, he would leave this plane created by the demiurge, as a warrior of the other world does, as a Gnostic does, and he fulfilled his mission. It would not be unusual for him to have committed suicide. For a hypertensive man to stop taking his medication and get fat is suicide. Nimrod's words: "I tied myself to my mother as Wotan tied himself to the tree of Spell, and through that self-inflicted torture, as Wotan did, I was able to obtain the revelation of the mystery of the Hyperborean Wisdom".

Manuel

I wish Luisfel Moyano's writings were translated at least into English so that they would be more accessible to many sleeping viryas who are not fluent in Spanish.

Medrano

Interesting story.

I have read Philip's mother's page and I see no relation between Philip's clarity and logic and her disorder. That is why I don't know the meaning of the recent quote: "Nimrod's words: "I tied myself to my mother as Wotan tied himself to the tree of Spell, and through this self-inflicted torture, as Wotan did, I was able to obtain the revelation of the mystery of the Hyperborean Wisdom". Another thing: If the issue is racial, how is it understood that Moyano had no connection with the germanic and yet he was able to access the knowledge of the runes and the Hyperborean in general? Greetings

andru

hola me parece interezantisimo todo esto, como un viaje al borde del abismo en la niebla es impresionante,,,,, que paso con Felipe? Is the order still alive?

Ruben Machen

Philip and his mother are two different people, they do not have to be the same, just as Wotan was not the same as the tree to which he tied himself. Both, Wotan and Philip, searched for that suffering capable of making them awaken and gain access to the highest knowledge. The issue is no longer a racial or Germanic one. By virtue of the supreme efforts and sacrifices made by a part of humanity, things moved in such a way that now Knowledge is the property of all human beings equally, and anyone who makes the effort and sacrifice can awaken and free himself to fulfil his mission.

Ana M. Crespo

To tell this story in this quite impartial way I think it has been a good tri- butoal effort made by everyone and also and above all, by "the Stone Circle". Although I can say without fear of being wrong, that what has been said about Rosalia, the mother of the aforementioned Felipe, is not absolutely accurate, as I know another story, within the same story and it is starred by the aforementioned characters and not so contrary to her and I think it would be fair to publish about it as well. Rosalia, although a difficult character without doubt, was not the "tree of fear", as this character portrays her. She was a total companion for him and, in his own words, his companion. Let's be fair and let's not put the eternal, ridiculous and stupid sexist fight into this: men versus women? It's just the other way around and it would be good if the Masculine Spirit could meet his Feminine Spirit and we would no longer have anything to talk about...

Mario Garcia V.

From Mexico, with the power of the Spirit. Every warrior must seek and find his own Tree of Fright: the Igdrasil. And bind himself to it, and hang on to it. Without Igdrasil there is no awakening. Without Igdrasil there is no reversion possible. Without Igdrasil there is no liberation, no wisdom, no gnosis. Without Igdrasil no uncreated runes descend. Hanging upside down, to see everything straight, the true reality beyond Maya. Every true warrior must, at some point in his struggle, find his own Tree of Fright and bind himself to it. A true woman, Lillith, Kali, will be the eternal Igdrasil to which the warrior will cling. There are very few such Women of the Spirit here in the Kali Yuga. Great is the woman who can stand as the Igdrasil of a warrior. Great is the warrior who can find and bind himself to such a woman. Seen with the eyes of the soul, a Kali Woman is a "hard woman to deal with", but seen with the eyes of the Spirit all is perfect in her, for all in her is Spirit. She is pure Spirit. Great is the warrior who can conquer her without being destroyed in his attempt. When a warrior is victorious, great will also have been his Walkirya, his Eternal Kali. She may be his mother, his lover, his sister, such is the Mystery of Kali, the Eternal Beloved. Great was Nimrod, the Victorious One, and great was his Eternal Freya. If Nimrod succeeded in binding himself to that perfect Tree of Spell, and in hanging upon it for nine nights without passing away, in order to obtain the Hyperborean Wisdom, great was his triumph. And great was the triumph of the female Spirit who incarnated with him to assist and help him. Both

Spirits perfectly fulfilled the mission entrusted to them. Great is the rebel who dares to eat the red fruits of the Tree of Fright. Gnosis, Kaula, Alchemy. Great is this Mystery. There is great fear and commotion among the minions of the demiurge. There is great fear and commotion in the miserable hell of the demiurge.

Gilberto Guerrero

First of all, greetings to all those present who make up this website and the Order itself. For some time now, I have been interested in these subjects, however I am still confused about many things, I would like to know if I can find any group of the Tirodal Order in Panama with which I can make contact, to clear all my doubts, as I feel that something is calling me to wake up (I do not like to mention it that way for personal reasons, but I do not see another word) and seek the meeting with my own spiritual realization. Greetings.

Dan

Hello, well, if I am a VIRYA, who should I contact? for that of pre-stopping me to face the final road with HONOUR, the other thing is it true that the order of TIRODAL was extinct? that perhaps the plan was a failure? the truth here in the south they are tearing us to pieces, they drive us crazy, they ruin us, they make us sick, they make our women wither with the persefone syndrome, they lure us men in the carnal, they close the road, when you give important lights for the road, then they riddle you, then they riddle you, they ruin you, they make you sick, they make you sick, they make our women wither with the persefone syndrome, then they riddle you, they spy on you since you are born, they follow you, there are databases of our people recognised by reincarnations and they send them to follow you, to use if necessary black magic against them (or white magic, what difference does it make?), they ruin whole families and especially if you are from the real San-Gre, from the one of the memory of the origins... so... where is the help? where are the strongholds? where is the LOYALTY? Where are the logistics? Please, sons of death, let them be put to sleep... Where is the WAR?

Do not say that it is no longer time, because the war trapped you since you were born, until you could... I believe that leaders are missing, enough of so much poetry, it is not about making noise, it is not about believing in something, believe in what you do if you get to what you are looking for, a thousand cries of war are just noise, you need the sounds of the sword, the sabre, and the red nectar running through its leaves, but without principles there is no organisation and without organisation there is no happy ending...

EL

Alejandro

what i'm going to say may be hard for my head, but it's okay, i'm not afraid of the demiurge anymore. this is with Dan, Dan you think the loyalists or whoever they are are not fighting the battle? Think for a moment if you really believe that the synarchy is winning? to win the synarchy wouldn't we have to be like meek

choruses humbling ourselves on our knees to the sack of jehovah? All I think is that the ones who are being ravaged are the sleeping beings and animal men. If you would start

The first time you wake up, you would already have a way to avoid falling like the lambs of the one. On Sunday I once read, "we are all parsley in a big stew" and I added to avoid falling into the pot.

Dan

Well Alejandro, a lot of water has flowed under this bridge, what you are telling me is the same as what thousands of networks managed by the synarchy, religions, christian metaphysics, esotericism, etc, etc (with respect to the fact that they only plague those who are asleep), my respects to you for attending me, you have understood what I mean, I explain to you.... what can you do when you are a child and you are brainwashed, you go through all the false paths because you are a seeker and in every path you go astray, you come out losing something, until it becomes later and in the end, well that has already been said by the foundations of the hyperborean wisdoms, it turns out that you were not that bad disciple that the phonies said, not the black sheep, but you were strong among all the strong, an outsider spirit in a decadent civilisation (maybe they have you so marked, maybe because you are something) but my question comrade, what is the cost? losing the functioning of vital organs through disease? destroyed beings, is it perhaps imagination what those warlock henchmen would do to drive you insane? I don't say it for me, I mean maybe in part, I see it in those I have met and that I could not be there before to save them, abused women, Freya's muses raped, don't talk to me about waking up, if I am not awake I don't know which warrior is (I am a fallen, but not a sleeper) but I need the feedback of my peers? I hope not to make the mistake here that is made in other demiurgic doctrines, to level everyone down, to find the potential in others, to recognize a hierarchy, I just reiterate my question with whom should I contact? I hope they read me and contact my essence in some way, I never liked the forums to communicate, anyone can answer you, anything you can read or someone can infiltrate and bring down the level of communication with the simplicity of the animal man subdued and lends itself to make unfounded criticisms.

As for the Loyalists not putting up a fight, umm, well, they're not.

I see a lot, I know they are, but they have left me alone in many battles, given on many planes, maybe that is the way things should happen, they are intact and they should remain so and one could contaminate them, as we come down to do the dirty work, to become reverted and from there turn the reversion around, but what I meant is that there must be the bridge, and that's where I think something is going wrong, otherwise how did I read one person say that he had belonged to the order and now he's gone, and how did he get back? umm I don't know, if they are supposed to accept you it's because they choose you and if they choose you it's because they don't want you to leave anymore, so the question is have they chosen the right thing to do? This is not free will, I mean not at that level, when you are already burnt by an initiation of this magnitude at least you would not get out alive, so at least that is how I would feel a warrior order and knowledge, that is how I feel my own order, you are or you are not, he who is silent gives, I am not afraid of the

hostility of the Loyalists because I share their hostility AND MAYBE EVEN THEIR hostility, I am not afraid of the hostility of the Loyalists because I am not afraid of the hostility of the Loyalists, I am not afraid of the hostility of the Loyalists, I am not afraid of the hostility of the Loyalists, I am not afraid of the hostility of the Loyalists.

I am feeding with my RED, but the traitors came from within the same "Loyalists", so loyalty is between said, loyalty must be demonstrated and if you do your part and those who should do theirs do not do it, then, there is something wrong, I do not believe that all do not give the fight, just as I do not believe that all give it, and if it is going to cost me my head as you say, I'm just saying that things are not going well, the esoteric and exoteric struggle must be synchronised, you don't get anything out of not kneeling if for every one who doesn't kneel there are millions who do, crawling like larvae to discover and embrace the deception of the ONE.

Alejandro

Dan, what exactly do you want to save? Do you really care about humanity? What do you want to save? We are all under the influence of confusion, but... What do you really want to save?

Raoul

Dan, I see some pessimism in your statements, but pessimism is sometimes what makes us think and analyse the situation coldly, without being effusively passionate.

Well, let me say something about the Eternal and Primordial Gnosis: in the past there were different Gnostic schools such as the Setian, Valentinian, Bogomil, Cathar and what for me is the supreme doctrine; Manichaeism. Nowadays we have another new school, the Hyperborean.

All these schools have some debatable differences, but the structure is the same and indestructible. The affinity with the Eternal Gnosis should motivate us to study as far as possible the ancient texts recently recovered by humanity, for there too we find mysteries and answers that are impossible to find elsewhere, although unfortunately many of those answers are not very promising.

The situation is terrible, mani knew that: two Eternal principles; Light and Darkness with their two hypostases or kings, the king of Darkness (the Devil) and the king of Light (the Unknowable), the Darkness attacked the Light, the light was weakened and part of it was subtracted, as the Darkness acquired new powers with it, chained divine spirits in matter to feed on them, thus creating the material universe, the Manichaeans pointed out that now the darkness was more powerful than the Light. This explains it all, the Devil is the king and supreme master of this world, and the most terrible revelation; because of the weakening suffered the God of Light is now weaker than the Devil (though this is terrible to know and most do not mention it, for some it is necessary to know it and therefore spare no effort in combat), but still the God of Light sends us the Christ to save us, the victory of the light will depend upon the battles waged by the spiritual beings in all places.

Be very cautious, be anonymous, contact like-minded groups in a hidden way, do not underestimate the powers of Darkness, because the devil is everywhere and when he senses danger he will try to annihilate us with everything.

Finally, I recommend to everyone a unique Blog of a philosophical researcher, about Ancient, Eternal and True Gnosis, which is almost impossible to find: alternogsis.blogspot.com

Dan

Look, first of all Alejandro I don't know who you are to answer you, (do you belong to the order?) you keep misrepresenting me and the more I answer, the more chaotic is this communication. you put now the word salvation, humanity, this looks like a christian conversation, as if I have to give you an account of something when you don't even know who I am... obviously if they harm your better half, or your ritualistic comrades, or your warriors, I think it should bother me or not...., Maybe you don't know who you were in other lives, maybe you don't know many things, because I should answer you if what I am looking for is contact with the order based on what I have read and based on that, I think I can justify my criticism, because I don't see the action of the very purpose of an order that calls for the search of the lost or dormant Viryas, which is the same thing that I have been doing, I don't know why you put humanity and what is your desire to get into my intentions if I don't have to justify them to anyone, If the others don't do anything, I don't see why they have to get involved in not letting the others do anything (besides they don't even know who is who, they wouldn't recognise the god of thunder even if he hit them in the brains with his hammer), as I repeat, my intention is not to mix with the newbies in this, it is to find the highest spheres of authority (to deploy the circle of hyperborean power in the plane of action), to do my part from there. You either read nothing of what I wrote or you only take into account what is necessary to be able to criticise, as if I were a sheep of your flock. When the really important thing I have said is the lack of organisation, that a bunch of lazy bums who think that because they are rebels, get drunk when they drink beer and shave their heads think that we have the universe at our feet is to keep licking the boots of the demon of stupidity. Now all that's left is for you to reply that I said he was the god of thunder and so we continue to stoop low. And I am not here to respond in that context. I am looking for seriousness in all this, I know there is a lot of it. Either I am asked what a Virya is asked or I draw my sword and that's it, I am not here to answer stupidities. I reflect. Did anyone ever ask Hitler if because he wanted to save Germany and thus the ancient Hyperborea, he wanted to save all humanity?

Dan

The scenario is not encouraging Raoul, it seems that nobody cares to hear that this or that organisation has you in its sights, whatever you do, I know that, anonymity is useful at one stage to hide you from certain organisations, because there are many, but nobody is really hiding, that's why they believe what they believe and are

satisfied with what they believe.

the struggle of good against evil is not so simple as it is believed, the struggle of good against evil is not so simple (there is a light above, different from the one below, and a darkness just as contradictory, where both poles converge and become friends, in the complete opposites, in the interaction of force between the true light and the true darkness, he who does not feel that meaning is only an embracer of absolute truths, a surfer of theosophical fashions, hyperborean knowledge has never been new, for example millennia ago when we shared atlantis with the yellows (before that war), the Cabiros spread across the globe and beyond, we returned to the cradle every now and then to soak in their wisdom; the demiurge also has his own problems, residential class and not foreign, look at making everyone believe that they will be free and transmuted into Bersekers or something like that is a lie, the hyperboreans are a caste, we are not that many, but we have partnerships with other castes native to this universe, I was telling you that the demiurge also has his home-made problems so to speak, he doesn't control everything in this universe and of course he doesn't control us, the strategy is to put us to sleep since our ontology gives us a plus on the essence that the local being does not have an immortality beyond the confinement, in fact this universe was created from a sale or rupture of another universe previous to this one and from which it claims us, The traitors could be said that they were never of the same warrior caste, and their interest in linking with the flesh is because their interest was not to leave the other universe and now they agree as a passenger in this one for a permanent stay, those who went into exile were the red ones, and the yellow one is destroyed by fire, I don't know whether to say it as an archetype, but the universal warrior (extrauniversal) was tied up in another plane or dimension by a mirage of a false feminine, a pearl of the ancient sea, and was imprisoned by the condensation of matter and the fever of yesteryear, now that column that condensed into the column of the Colossus in another dimension for reasons of time and matter, of the cycles of the eternal wheel crumbles and the debris of the prison melts and those condensations are like forms of souls, of the accumulated fever of the ancient archetypal god that descends to this plane product of a false feminine, the decondensation is situated in the lower part of the wave, as the wheel turns again in the right direction, the ice begins to melt and that ice, are like souls of the fever, of the original sin, of the great fallen one, of the ray of the primordial god... (or one of them)

Helio Mendoza M.

After the Second World War, nothing in this world is worth saving. This is what Luis Felipe Moyano said.

Dan

Well, I say it and I say it again, Nimrod had to die for the dog-huggers to hang onto his sphinx, unfortunately he is not alive to make it clear to you, nothing is a very broad, yet ambiguous word. It seems that the word awakening, sal-

var, to help, generates strong repulsion in the hole of need, let's call it whatever you want, if you like the denomination, resignation, then let's all prepare ourselves to face the last resignation with greater honour, and this is just a word game, I say it ironically...

The last battle, what do you think? The mythical last battle, is it a mirage? if you interpret it like that, then it ends with yourself, and not even you prepare for the battle, because you have said it, nothing is nothing and not even you deserve to be saved, or prepared, or awakened, I say it and I reiterate it, Satanism is stronger than you think and before they told me that I was the pessimist, I only said something realistic, but now to say nothing deserves the fight, then I think it is the end of your story, not mine... The Saga Continues, the struggle of the heroes will never be dead, only dead is the flesh, but the feats are the inspirers of new windows, the breath of life of the Gods is ours, in something you are right, almost everything is excrement, but almost everything and it only depends on us that this almost is absolute and that is not what Luis Felipe Moyano said, that is what I say?

And lastly, with regard to the second war, in our ranks was the hand of Loki to concoct the ultimate deception, and to inject the greatest poison into the new generations, resignation, conformism, pessimism, idleness, lack of honour, breakdown of code and discipline, and lack of organisation. The White Lady hopes to be reborn in the south... she has only to find the autarchic, pure social order, outside the influence and dominion of the demiurge.

Guillermo M.

I found something interesting in the link to the blog of this person who writes there, it seems to me the most coherent of all those I have seen.

The Blog is: <http://desafio-hiperboreo.blogspot.com/>

Current Strategy of the Hyperborean Siddhas:

The Work of Nimrod of Rosary has generated two things, one direct and the other indirect: The direct one is a Charismatic Convocation and is directly related to the Strategic Intention of the Pontiff. The success of this Charismatic Convocation is of STRICTLY INDIVIDUAL valuation, for it is EACH VIRYA WHO FROM HIS PRISONER'S TOWER HEARS THE SONG OF HIS KAMA-

RADAS. So the success - Awakening and Guidance - of this Charismatic Convocation DEPENDS ON THE BLOOD PURITY OF EACH VIRYA, that is: ON THE CAPACITY OF A VIRYA TO REMEMBER AND BECOME TO THE COVENANT.

OF BLOOD. The hint is not related to the intention of the Pontiff, but is, as is often said in terms of warfare, a "collateral risk". This "collateral risk" results in a Cultural Superstructure that is built with Hyperborean Wisdom itself at its core. Needless to say, this result does not favour the virya, but is of a Cultural sign, so that far from Orienting, it Disorients. And if listening to the Charismatic Summons corresponds to the capacity of a virya to Attend to his Minne, the insertion of the virya in the Cultural Superstructure of the Hyperborean Wisdom corresponds to the opposite, that is: to his Incapacity to

Addressing the Minne and its attachment to the Cultural Pact.

THE WORK OF NIMROD OF ROSARIO IS THE CURRENT STRATEGY OF THE

SIDDHAS HIPERBÓREOS, whoever thinks that this Strategy is insufficient or passive - or even cowardly, as I have read somewhere or other - is merely projecting his own incompetence, his own passivity and his own cowardice, because THE MYSTERY OF BELICENA VILLCA IS THE MESSAGE WHICH, BY ACOUSTIC WAY, THE KAMARADES LAUNCH FROM A HIGH MOUNTAIN SO THAT THE PRISONER KAMARADA CAN HEAR IT AND THEREBY UNLOCK THE MESSENGER'S MESSAGE.

PERATE AND REORIENTATE YOURSELVES. Believe me, viryas, if your Blood is Pure, YOU NEED NOTHING MORE AND EVEN LESS YOU NEED PEOPLE WHOM NIMROD HIMSELF, IN HIS OWN WORK, DESCRIBED AS "INCOMPETENT SPIRITS".

TUALS". Viryas, in the absence of a Charismatic Leader, any impulse to group together is due to none other than THE GREGARIOUS NATURE OF THE PASU, who fears to walk alone and seeks others who CULTURALL CULTURALLY agree with him. Take courage, viryas, ACCEPT THE CHALLENGE TO LOOK INTO YOURSELVES AND OVERCOME THE IMPULSE OF THE PASU IN YOU. REMEMBER THAT IN THE TOWER WHERE EACH ONE OF YOU IS, THERE IS NO ONE ELSE... THERE IS NO ONE ELSE...

Guillermo M.

In these times we are living in, the labyrinth is expanding more and more, of course, due to the strategic confusion that is reigning in everything, as the enemy takes everything he has at his fingertips to provoke it.

In the novel it says that when the blood is purified, the "illusion of the labyrinth" disappears and so does the confusion. The point is that, in the meantime, to endure all this you have to have a will of steel, a heart of stone and a clear objective, because even the kamaradas themselves, in their confusion, want to guide or teach, not realising that they are playing into the enemy's hands.

Dan

It seems that many of those gathered here will not say anything beyond what they read here or there, well, I don't care about that, they prejudge, they try to return constructive criticism with contemptuous criticism and a boast of superiority of those who believe that someone remembers them or will remember them forever, and they are nothing. It is one thing to realise that we live in a prison tower and another to make a cult out of it, I find it disgusting that by giving a point of attention to make look at those who from within their essence are real, born and tormented, mangled and annihilated for being special (THE TRUE CHOSEN) to us (I am not referring to the vulgar from which comments come) another group of I am not interested in helping people like them or others like them, nor their stupidity, nor even their essence, moreover, if they disintegrate or more, it makes

me a cool breeze in my face and my intention was never to address that group of larvae (they know who they are),

the people who mean to me are because I have known them for many lifetimes, and not because a passive infiltrator who is allowed to live in peace so that from time to time he will jump into certain chat groups (which are set up to make light of knowledge and not subjugate himself to the limitations of dogma) to throw rubbish and denigrate the struggle AND THOSE WHO ARE TRULY VIRY WARRIORS,who

What did they do, who did they beat, what legends did they nurture, what battles did they fight, who remembers them? The strategy is to rethink it from time to time, it is to feed it back, and for them there must be reciprocal enclaves on both sides for adequate feedback, since that is the strategy, it is constant adaptation, and why not say it, in a certain way to give the precise point of the final blow for the definitive strategy. The point is that I do not comment any more on the strategy in this medium, because it seems from the comments that most of them are too big to be able to cooperate with it without transforming it into an untouchable mummy. The rest, well for those who interpreted me and were reciprocal and who must feel the reason within their essence without affecting their warrior nature, is because deep down they see that things can be improved and that the transmutation of the FALLEN is to stop being the loser and take the victorious sword that awaits at the end of the battle, that brings inside the profound change that is not the final path of many, but of a few. The unfortunate thing is that now a pontiff has become more than Wotan and his original strategy has become the food of a new religion that you cannot question because otherwise you will be treated as a coward, the truth is that I only need to clarify something, I do not doubt the original strategy, what I doubt is its interpretations. See you never again.

rdh

I BELONGED TO THE ORDER SINCE ITS FOUNDATION IN 1985 IF I REMEMBER CORRECTLY WHEN WE MET IN SMALL GROUPS TO STUDY THE ONE WORK OF NIMROD AT THAT TIME, IT WAS IN CORDOBA IN BARRIO ALTA CORDOBA, UNFORTUNATELY IN THE ORDER THERE WERE PRAISEWORTHY PEOPLE MIXED WITH PSYCHOTICS, MERCHANTS WHO ONLY SOUGHT ECONOMIC GAIN AND TERRORISTS (THERE WERE PROBLEMS WITH THE POLICE)...I SEE THAT THE TERRORISTS AND MERCHANTS STILL PERSIST, THE GOOD PEOPLE I DON'T SEE ARE STILL THERE.IF ANYONE IS INTERESTED, IN A FREE AND DISINTEGRATED WAY, THROUGH A BLOG I EXPOSE EVERYTHING I HAVE LEARNT IN THE ORDER AND DURING THE LAST FEW YEARS.

Ernesto

rdh, please do so and say everything you know and know how to say. To let the truth be known, to get us out of the confusion, to stop us from being deceived. Tell us about the blog.

Paiva B.

It would be extraordinary if you would do it, first and foremost the truth, for the sake of all vir- yas.

Carlos R.

rdh, do it and send us the address so we can read and know your experience, here nobody is afraid of the truth, on the contrary, we are here to take the mask off those who deceive us.

Seba

The demiurge deceives himself and deceives others. Do not imitate the demiurge. You must not deceive yourselves and you must not deceive others. Nimrod of Rosario founded the Tyrodal Order, and Nimrod of Rosario closed it. Only Nimrod of Rosary can reopen it. If there is no Pontiff there is no Initiation, and without Initiation there is no Order. You can call it a study centre, a shooting club or a ladies' orchestra. You can call it what you like, but don't call it an Order. Do not do what the demiurge does.

C. Carnevale

rdh must be that Dan, Dani or Daniel who gets into all the forums and always says the same thing: that there were terrorists, that they were planning attacks, that he was very afraid, that he was born in a German colony in the province of Entre Ríos, that Felipe was a Swiss, etc. He never provided any useful information or proof, he always promises and then fails to deliver. She reminds me of those hysterical women who like to seduce men by proposing everything and when the time comes they try to escape. They enjoy leaving the males horny and abandoned. That's why they are often found lying on the pavement with their faces smashed in.

rdh

I never said I was afraid, nor did I say that Felipe was a half-breed, nor am I Dan, I suppose he said that, but the rest is true.

C. Carnevale

But where is the enlightening forum you promised?

The Way of Strategic Opposition. Techniques that Nimrod de Rosario taught us.

by Mario Moya

"THE KAIROS IS COMING, INFINITE TROOPS OF HYPERBOREAN WARRIORS ARE POSITIONED IN FRONT OF THE WATERY CREATION - GIVING THE ORDER TO BREAK THROUGH TO FIGHT THE FINAL BATTLE.

I want to tell you about the techniques Philip gave us years ago: First he had us practice several times the strategic opposition within a fence and exercising essential hostility towards the fenestra door; this can be done in your own room, sitting in the centre and facing the door; you feel the four walls as an impregnable fortress, extending your own presence to the walls, and you direct the Essential Hostility (which is not hatred; astral emotion of the soul) out of the door; you will feel the Fence that is generated.

Then we had to visualise ourselves inside the Tyrodinguibur Labyrinth, with our backs to the Right Angle to which the Guibur (The Trident) Lead Rune leads, and we had to exercise a double vigilance;

a) Onward observing the representations or symbols that were emerging at the threshold of consciousness, having to do with the arguments or issues that are present in our life at that time or in that period; they are always represented by some image or sound or sensation; They are always represented by some image or sound or sensation; they have to be observed passionately, applying Luciferic Grace, breaking the dramatic tension with a smile, a smile that reflects the realisation that this is just another illusion of the Grand Illusion, and then penetrating the essence of the Symbol to grasp its nuclear wisdom, or else shifting that image to the left to place it on an imaginary shelf for review at another time; Suppose we have our mother in hospital with a serious condition and an uncertain prognosis; a sacred symbol; Binah ultimately; Like any symbol, it acts as if it had a life of its own and a parasitic condition, for after its representative image appears on our threshold of consciousness, it tends to approach us as it increases in size, preparing to phagocytose our consciousness, to use our energy to fulfil its ends, to reach its entelechy or final perfection; a simpler example to understand would be when some person of the opposite sex excites us sexually (hopefully of the opposite sex!); in our threshold of consciousness (the symbol of the symbol of the opposite sex); in our threshold of consciousness (the symbol of the symbol of the opposite sex), we are sexually aroused by a person of the opposite sex.); at our threshold of consciousness (if we are looking inside) we can appreciate an image representing the active symbol, which takes hold of us and only releases us after the culmination of the sexual act and we stare at the person and perhaps think "How did I have sex

with this person if I don't even like him/her?"

b) Backwards, insistently and relentlessly trying to discover THE SECRET OF THE RIGHT ANGLE, which will allow us to pass through it, THE ROUND CAPILLARY, into the interior of the Tau Square.

Applying the LUCIFERIC GRACE summons the GRACE OF THE PARALYPTUS and reveals the understanding of the Mystery that allows us to enter the centre of the Labyrinth (see in The Fundamentals The Aberro Typology).

Once this feat is accomplished, our Spiritual Self is isolated, free from the millions of lines of force that normally run through us, free from external entities on their temporal journeys to their perfection, and thus has a time and space of its own to orient itself towards the Source.

Once inside, (one is really in an impregnable fortress and usually perceives oneself in the human form to which one is accustomed) it occurred to me to apply another technique that would give us Philip, which consists of visualising oneself inside the body, perhaps ascending up the spine until one is positioned at the nape of the neck where one visualises a green door out of the body, out into INFINITY, out of Creation, after opening that bright green door, one lets oneself fall backwards.

When I combined both techniques, I felt myself implode, as if all the atoms that made up the image I had of myself imploded, freeing me from that form and leaving me free to assume an infinitely gigantic size (formless; pure consciousness) or a mathematical point. I was outside Creation, imbued with an EXTASIS very difficult to describe, perceiving UNCREATED LIGHT, the same that I saw shining in Philip's eyes when I told him about the experience, and only in his eyes have I seen, within Creation, that Light.

On one of those exits, instead of leaving creation, I committed an act that could be called suicidal, but I wanted to know, to know why this Infinite Spirit who calls himself The One had created an alienated creation whose evolutionary engine is Pain; I went to the centre of Creation and entered the Egg of Akasha where he reveries, sustains, this creation. And I saw, I understood that he is sick with pain and hatred, resentment and bitterness because he is convinced that he has definitively lost his Original Companion, and he blames the Unknowable for that, and in his maddened pain he has given his creation the image of his her, he has recreated her with tremendous PASSION for himself; that is why THIS creation is in the form of Shakti, of woman.

Being inside the Tau Square is a unique and difficult to describe experience; here in the Valplads, thousands of lines of forces of evolving entities pass through us; from the cultural objects around us, from our own body, from each of our organs and even from our own atoms, in such a way that we are pulled by them.

The Tau Square is a place of silence and total peace and security; our spiritual Self is free of the Soul and its imprints, and from there we can orient ourselves with a total peace and security; our spiritual Self is free of the Soul and its imprints, and from there we can orient ourselves with a total peace and security; our spiritual Self is free of the Soul and its imprints, and from there we can orient ourselves with a total peace and security. Within the Tau Square there is NONE of this, there is a silence and a total peace and security; our spiritual Self is free of the Soul and its imprints, and from there we can orient ourselves with greater certainty, with greater clarity. Of course we have to hold it, we have to struggle to maintain alertness in our interaction with the world, because the impregnable fortress-place remains, but if we fall asleep through the hypnosis of Maya we forget to enter... inadvertently the arguments of our life, plus some sacred symbol sent to us by the enemy, captured us until we realise it, or not... Philip used to say that no one is safe in this world, not even a Siddha; in fact he said that Gurdjieff was a sleeping Siddha! Once inside, what is done "on the outside" is one of the ways of Liberation, that of strategic Opposition; the Law of Encirclement.

You can imagine that to belong to an Order with such a high level of Hyperborean Wisdom is to rest on one's laurels (and on top of that, on other people's laurels)! To believe oneself saved by the mere fact of being there; and so it happened... Felipe urged us all the time to "dis- pose" ourselves to discover the Secret of the Right Angle to reach the Tau Square and clarified the difference between WAITING AND WAITING; one waits watching TV and drinking a beer, while the thing we are waiting for arrives on its own. To wait comes from being on guard, on the alert; an archer waits with his bow taut and his arrow ready for the KAIROS to come, in this case. And the Kairos comes, but it is also PROPRIETED; how? with the GRACEFUL LUCIFERIC ATTITUDE. And this is used outside? NO, it BEGINS WITHIN, with the arguments represented by the symbols that emerge on the Threshold of consciousness. Vigilance is inward, for all that is outside is a reflection of that which is inside; that which is outside; people, circumstances, situations, has been summoned by that which is inside, both psychically and spiritually, until we isolate the "I".

Philip was annoyed at our passivity in this area and gave us as an example Von Sübermann's passivity or indecision before the initiation and the reproach he was subjected to, for many concatenated events depended on his taking this step.

To give us an idea of the luciferic behaviour of a virya, he recommended that we read Trevanian's novel "Shibumi" and two others by Alfred Van Vogt: The World of the Non-A and The Non-A Players.

As far as the fighting attitude is concerned, it is good. A predisposition to fight is half inevitable in an essentially warlike spiritual race, and it is good as training. But not with WORDS, which is the way of the Cultural Pact. Hostility must be directed

at the Enemy, which is only THE ONE.

Comments on this article

Arturo

that INFINITE TROOPS OF HYPERBORNE WARRIORS ARE LOCATED-DAS IN FRONT OF CREATION, is it true or is it just another myth? The financial world is crumbling, we are going to destitution and there are no hyperborean armies here to help us out of this nightmare. Let's stop living on myths and legends and let's have more "real" struggle, even if it is irrational. Best regards.

mario moya

The infinite troops of Hyperborean Warriors in front of the Gates of this creation which is something I saw on one of the last occasions I did the practice described, which takes me outside.

LUZ STELLA MORENO

I AM A FOLLOWER OF MASTER SAMAEL, THAT IS TO SAY THAT EVERYTHING HAS BEEN A LIE IN SPITE OF MY INTERNAL AND REAL EXPERIENCES THAT IN ONE WAY OR ANOTHER HAVE TAKEN ME TO A MORE ADVANCED LEVEL OF CONSCIOUSNESS. I WOULD ALSO LIKE TO KNOW WHAT IS THE USE OF ASTRAL EXPERIENCES?

J.H.A.

Arturo, there is a nightmare worse than the financial crisis: the horror of being chained to matter. It is urgent to wake up and escape from prison. If your concern is money, then you must wake up. Remember the words of Gurdjieff: "It is very easy for an awakened man to make money quickly. Whoever wants to make a lot of money must first awaken. However many millions of siddhas may be at the gates of creation, they will not act if the majority of humanity remains brainless through sexual abuse and brainwashing.

J.H.A.

For Luz Moreno. The only breakthrough that Samael's practices and teachings can bring is a better perfecting of the soul and a closer rapprochement with the demiurge. In other words, a real suicide and a catastrophe for the Spirit. Turn away from Satan and return to the True God.

mario moya

To Luz Stella Moreno;

The question of astral travel is a whole subject; during my transit through the Gnostic School of Samael, I had approximately 154 conscious departures and my kamarada de Camino in several Rounds, who was later Philip's lieutenant, around 5.000. As we entered the Order Philip told us not to spread the confusion to other Plans, but then he needed us to investigate an enemy site and

he asked us to do it in the astral. This kamarada (who writes "Sinceramientos" on the Quinta page) was taught by Felipe to go to the Astral Plane with the physical body and in that way one was in contact with this Physical Plane and everything looked like the negative in the pictures; one only had to be very careful not to make sense of anything or anybody.

I recently resumed the practices (Farraon mamtram acting on the cardiac chakra) to update this faculty as it was good to continue researching instead of spending 6 or 7 hours in unconsciousness every night and in that week Brondino was shown that the Chakras have the Bijas of the Acoustic Kabbalah engraved on them in the form of Sanskrit characters and even in Hebrew, which are the two languages that the Traitor Siddhas used and use for their modification of the Matrix and that we should be very careful with that.

That is to say, taking into account Philip's statement: "He who understands the Serpent with the Symbol of the Origin, will be free in the Origin" I conjecture that we must go towards this by resigning each Sign with the Tyrodal Rune, knowing that the Serpent alludes to the Sacred Symbol of Creation which is the Spiral, composed of 22 Bijas and which are linked to the 22 letters of the Hebrew alphabet and to the 22 Major Arcana of the Egyptian Tarot and the 22 paths of the tree of the Cabala. All this Creation is built upon 10 Universal Archetypes which are the 10 Sephiroth and the Serpent coiled in this tree, is constituted by the successive connections of meaning of the 22 paths, each signified by a Bija. All this explanation is for information only, for I personally do not know the correct way, for us, to proceed.

Ikaro

I want to be in contact with essential warriors, I seek the way to fight internally (my greater jihad) to achieve the lesser.

Arturo

Thank you for your answer. I have read Gurdjieff's "The Material Question" and it does seem that an awakened person can open doors where others cannot. But when the financial crisis of 1929 came, he suffered from it like almost everybody else. There is a lot of money when the financial bubble swells but there comes a time when it bursts and all that money disappears, because it had never existed because it was virtual. I was referring to the destruction of that financial system by that hyperborean army that they say is at the gates of creation. If it is not destroyed, history will be the same again.

Can a Spirit escape from the prison in which it finds itself?

By José Herrou Aragón



Yes, it can. It is very difficult, but it is possible. He will only need two things to free himself: Intelligence and Power (the Gnosis and the Maithuna). Only then will he be able to fight against the soul and the body (his two jailers), to get rid of them and get out of the prison. One way is to immobilise one of them, destroy the other, and return to the first one, to destroy him as well, as it is made explicit in the film "The Silence of the Innocents". Watch this video to learn how to deal with these two jailers.

Important: *This article originally includes a fragment of the film "The Silence of the Innocents" which can be viewed by accessing our website www.gno-sisprimordial.com and accessing the digital version of this article (which can be found by typing its title in the search engine or among the articles published in December 2008).*

Comments on this article

intralsx

why is it necessary to destroy the soul and the body? Why use hanibal as such a crude example?

J.H.A.

Because they are impure and perishable, because they are the evil work of the demiurge along with the rest of creation, because they are the prison of the spirit. Because of this supreme injustice, if a spirit were to break free, he would act in a manner similar to Hannibal.

The Sexual Secrets of Kaula Tantra in a Roman Polanski Film

By José Herrou Aragón



In addition to reading and re-reading the texts of true Gnosis, in order to accelerate and successfully complete the process of awakening man and liberating his Spirit, it is necessary to apply the techniques of Kaulika Sexual Yoga. These comprise two main elements:

1. Kaula Maithuna or non-orgasmic intercourse with a Luciferic Woman or Kali Woman. The best position is the Lillith Position, in which the woman is on top of the man. This prevents the initiate from orgasming and generates enough energy to turn him into a Shiva, transmuting his body into Red Vajra.
2. Blood of Kali or Menstrual Blood of the Priestess. Here the blood is ritually used and ingested by the initiate before, during or after the maithuna.

These two techniques of Kaula Tantra are perfectly exposed in Roman Polanski's film "The Ninth Gate". From the beginning, one notices the absence of demiurgic morality in the protagonist, which makes him prone to luciferic rebellion and the liberation of his Spirit, but until the end of the film we do not know whether he will triumph or lose everything. And it is at that end, after practising the maithuna, that the initiate marches powerfully and triumphantly towards his encounter with Lucifer.

Important: *This article originally includes a fragment of the film "The Ninth Gate" which can be seen by accessing our website www.gnosisprimordial.com and accessing the digital version of this article (which can be found by typing its title in the search engine or among the articles published in December 2008).*

Comments on this article

luisfer

Greetings. My question is, if one practices these techniques with a woman who is for example a prostitute, it must necessarily be a woman without children, or it can also be a woman who has children regardless of whether she is married, single or separated.

Att

Luisfer

J.H.A.

While the goals are one and the same for all, as spelled out in the texts of the Authentic Gnosis, no two individual cases are perfectly alike. While no seeker of truth is alone, it is necessary to clarify that many decisions must be made by the virya himself. Once the Great Struggle is initiated, the texts and the siddhas will guide him.

Lux Increata

Just as diamond is hard and practically indestructible, just as lightning is powerful and irresistible, so the word vajra designates that which is firm, permanent, indestructible, powerful and irresistible. Vajra is the immortal, red, diamond-hard, immortalised matter, and finally, the Vajra-rupa is the immortal body of Vajra. In truth, it corresponds to the resurrection and materialisation of the astral body, of the Lingasarira. It is obtained in the Red Opera, the Rubedo of the "Opus Alchimicum".

enki

I just want to know one thing, Polansky knows something about the liberation or is the film a mere coincidence, I say this because the film is based on a novel I think by Andes Perez Reverte, Polansky is Jewish and made the film The Pianist which I understand this film defends the holocaust version although of course if Polansky believes the holocaust hoax it is not his fault but the Zionist machine, just as the rest of humanity believes it but he would still be a sleeping man.

Ruben Machen

No one can be sure of that, not even Polanski himself. Perhaps he found part of the kaula by chance, or he intuited it, or someone gave him that information. Polanski always worked for the synarchy, consciously or not, but maybe he is looking for the

kaula.

Gnosis to free oneself from confusion, or to free oneself, or maybe not, who cares about that. What matters is that tantric and rebellious fragment of his message and nothing else, as a curiosity.

Pagan origins of a hoax

Article found on the web

Christmas as we understand it today commemorates the birth of Christ, yet, curiously, the Church has never officially recognised that the Messiah was born on 25 December. This date was chosen entirely under pagan influence; from time immemorial it was the birthday of the sun, celebrated among Indo-European peoples as signifying the return of light after the winter darkness. The date of Jesus' birth is simply unknown.

The oldest Gospel, the one attributed to Mark, ignores everything about the infancy of Jesus. Matthew places his birth in Bethlehem of Judah because of a prophecy of Micah (II, 1; cf. also Luke, II, 4-7). John (VII, 41-42) places him vaguely in Galilee, quoting, without refuting it, the prophecy that the Messiah should be born in Bethlehem. The tradition alluded to the shepherds' grotto, but it is unknown to the evangelists; it may refer to a sanctuary of the Adonis God which was later assimilated by the Church. As to the period of the year during which the event would have taken place, the Gospels offer no information.

The prologue added to Luke's Gospel (III, 6), with the shepherds keeping watch in the open air at night, guarding their flocks, seems to suggest a rather early date.

When, from the second century onwards, Christians felt it their duty to place the date of the birth of their God in the year, the most contradictory statements were made. Clement of Alexandria would propose 18 November, others 2, 20 April, 20 and 22 May. The Egyptian chronologists would opt for 28 March. In 243 the document "De Pascua Computus" adopted the same date.

It was in the first half of the second century that the Gnostic-Christian communities operating in Alexandria, followed by the Christians of Syria and then by all the communities of the East, decided definitively on 6 January as the official date of the birth of Christ. This initiative was taken under the pressure of an ancient custom and with an evident desire for syncretism.

The 6th of January was in fact consecrated to the blessing of the rivers in the cult of Dionysus, who among the Egyptians was identified with Osiris. The Epiphany (from the Greek Epiphaneia, apparition, manifestation) of Dionysos was said to have taken place on the island of Andros (where a miraculous wine bore witness to his mysterious presence) on the night of 5-6 January. That of Osiris, celebrated on the same date on the 11th of Tybil (equivalent to the date of 5-6 January), was preceded by a period of

preparatory mourning; Osiris was mourned by dying at the time of the solstice. Then the happy event took place and the waters of the Nile were exchanged for wine. On the same day, too, Isis gave birth to Harpocrates, the (re)rising Sun.

The birth of Aion, son of the Virgin, the Eternal One, counterpart of Dionysus and Osiris, was commemorated: after a night of prayer, a statue of a newborn child, with a cross and a golden star marked on his forehead, hands and knees, was taken down into a crypt. It was written: "the Virgin has had a son, now the light will be reborn". This feast had a civic character; in 331 BC. Alexander the Great had founded Alexandria and, in order to ensure the continuity of his city, had consecrated it to Aion, the Eternal.

It is therefore under the triple influence of the cult of Dionysus, Osiris and Aion that the birth of Jesus, then identical with the Epiphany, was first fixed on 6 January. This origin also explains the attribution to the same date of another episode in the life of Christ of singular importance: the miracle of the wedding feast at Canaan. The Greek tradition was also related to the symbolism of the "wedding" of the solar god with the waters (not for nothing was it said that when the sun set behind the horizon it was immersed in the waters) and in the case of Jesus it is significant that the miracle essentially consisted of the transformation of water into wine on a date on which Greek, Egyptian and Syrian rituals were celebrated with wine.

In the 4th century, the entire Christian East definitively celebrated the Nativity of the Lord on 6 January. In 386 it was officially declared that the two great Christian feasts were Easter and Epiphany. Meliton of Sardis compares Christ to Helios (the sun in Greek mythology): "when the sun with the stars and the moon bathe in the ocean, why could not Christ have been baptised in the Jordan? The king of heaven, the prince of creation, the rising sun who appeared also to the dead in Hades and to mortals on earth, like a true Helios, has gone to the heights of heaven".

But on this date, in the West, another tradition was emerging, the centre of which was the 25th of December. This decision had very similar motives to those which inspired the Christians in the East. Here, it was neither Osiris nor Dionysus with whom Jesus was to be compared, but the old Indo-European tradition of winter solstice rites and, on the other hand, the practices connected with the cult of Mithra.

Since time immemorial, the winter solstice has been one of the most important festivals of the Indo-European peoples and has survived in all the cultures they have created. During this period (the 'twelve days'), which marks the time when the nights are the longest of the year, the ancestors of Europeans celebrated the coming return of the sun and the rebirth of undying life.

In Rome, Mithraism was in fierce competition with early Christianity. The (re)birth of Mithra was celebrated every year on 25 December, i.e. in the middle of the solstice, shortly after the Roman Saturnalia, when, for a week, crowds of men and women wearing garlands and wreaths of flowers offered each other gifts.

The feast of the "Sol invictus" was also celebrated on this day under the Empire. On this date, according to Macrobius, a divinity of the Sun was brought out of a shrine, represented as a newborn child.

When the Church, at the end of the 4th century, wanted to commemorate the feast of the birth of Christ and his baptism in the Jordan, the date of the birth of Mithras was adopted. This fact is accepted by some Christian authors. Credner writes: "the Fathers transferred the date from 6 January to 25 December because pagan custom wanted the day of the birth of the sun to be celebrated on this date with candles as a sign of joy and how Christians took part in these pagan rituals. When the doctors of the Church saw how Christians remained attached to the solar cult, they made the decision to celebrate the nativity of Jesus on that day" (*De natali- liorum Christi origine*, 1833).

The first Latin mention of 25 December as the feast of the Nativity dates back to the year 354. It appears on the Philokalic calendar, which was first published in 1850 by the historian Theodor Mommsen. Here, 25 December is marked as the "Dies Natalis Solis Invicti" at the same time as it is indicated as the date of the births of Christ and Mithra.

Christmas was probably instituted as a feast by Pope Julius I (337-352), but no reliable document supports this claim. It was during this period that the feast began to spread throughout Christendom and was placed on an equal footing with the feasts of Easter and Pentecost, while the latter continued to be considered the feast of the Magi, along with that of the wedding feast of Canaan and the baptism of Jesus in the Jordan. In 440, the Church officially decided to celebrate the ceremony of Christ's birth on the date of 25 December, which became an obligatory feast in 506. The Christian emperor Justinian made it a public holiday throughout the Western Empire.

Tellingly, the transfer of Christmas from 6 January to 25 December coincides with the establishment of Christianity in Europe and its triumph in Rome, and with the progressive abandonment of Eastern rites.

In the 4th and 5th centuries this led to a violent conflict between the Eastern and Western churches. The Christian communities in Armenia and Syria, in particular, were scandalised by the choice of 25 December, a day they recognised as a day of worship.

as fundamentally "pagan". They accused the "Westerners" of idolatry and decided to remain faithful to the date of 6 January, apparently forgetting the pagan origins of this date. Subsequently some ended up submitting, while in Europe the tradition was gradually unified; ancient liturgical texts were corrected to unify criteria and the priests opportunely recalled that the Bible calls the Messiah "Sun of Righteousness" (Malachi, IV, 2), they celebrated the "light born of light" (Lumen de Lumine), an expression that had been taken from the Mithraic texts ("the flame born of the flame").

Addressing his contemporaries, St. Augustine (Sermons CXV, 1) implores them not to venerate 25 December as a day not only consecrated to the sun, but also in honour of God.

At the beginning of the 7th century, Bede the Venerable reports that in 601 Pope Gregory I, addressing the English missionaries in particular Melitus and Augustine of Canterbury, asked them to work to banish the meaning of the pagan feasts still rooted in Christianity, especially the feast of the winter solstice. Gregory I wrote: "Do not destroy the shrines where idols are enthroned, but only the idols that are in these shrines.

Consecrate the water placed in these shrines; build altars in these temples so that the people, seeing that the buildings are not destroyed, will renounce their errors and worship the true god".

The original, pagan character of the Christmas festival has often been questioned by radical and fanatical sections of the Catholic Church. Under Cromwell, Christmas celebrations were banned throughout England because of the Puritans' hostility to anything that might recall the character of the origins; they were not reinstated until the reign of Charles II.

In Scotland, Christmas, considered a "heathen festival", was banned in 1583, and punishments were imposed on those who celebrated any kind of festivity on that day. Even today, certain Christian sects such as the Jehovah's Witnesses refuse to celebrate Christmas.

And in all this we follow Nietzsche when he says that "the Church has corrupted the festivals: one has to be a fool not to feel that the presence of Christians and Christian values is a baleful oppression of all that constitutes the moral atmosphere of a festival. A festival implies exuberance, a divine affirmation of self, born of a feeling of animal fullness and perfection, states which the Christian cannot sincerely approve. All festivals are pagan in essence...".

On these dates, our ancestors celebrated the return of the sun, of the light that dissolves the darkness, of life, the beginning of a new rebirth marked by the

presence of the sun, the return of the light that dissolves the darkness, of life, the beginning of a new rebirth marked by the presence of the sun, the return of the light that dissolves the darkness.

the king star. As Renan would say, "the history of the world is none other than the history of the sun".

More data

On the 25th of December, Horus was born, nicknamed "God's chosen son", he had twelve disciples, was baptised by Anup and betrayed by Typhon, died on a cross and on the third day was resurrected.

A similar structure is repeated in other cultures: Attis was born in Phrygia, 3,200 years ago, of a virgin; a star announced him; he performed miracles, had disciples, was crucified and resurrected.

The virgin would not allude to Mary, but to the sign of Virgo, which in Latin means virgin.

The belief that the son of God died on the cross and on the third day rose again is reduced to astronomical symbolism: the sun "dies" near the Southern Cross and after three days "rises again", that is, it changes its course and brings more and more light to the north, which explains why Jesus, Horus, Attis and all the others share the process of the cross and the rising after three days. The twelve disciples are the twelve zodiacal constellations that the sun travels through annually; and the Christian cross is the cross of the zodiac, which divides the year into four seasons.

Hallucinogenic mushrooms: Father Christmas, Christmas trees and Hyperborean Popes

By José Herrou Aragón

The hallucinogenic fungus *amanita muscaria* lives in symbiosis with pine trees. *Amanita muscaria* cannot develop without the proximity of these conifers. For thousands of years, many people have been eating these mushrooms to provoke visions and transcendent states of consciousness in themselves. For those who have this custom, these mushrooms, pine trees and everything related to them have a sacred connotation. That is why for centuries, on the winter solstice (December 25th) it has been customary to place a pine tree in the home, with *amanita* mushrooms attached to its branches. Today, instead of *amanitas*, various ornaments are hung to represent them.

Father Christmas comes at that time and delivers presents. These presents represent the visions and discoveries that are achieved after eating the *amanitas*. What colour are the *amanitas muscaria*? White and red. What colour are Santa's clothes? White and red, of course. *Amanitas* are thick and robust, just like Father Christmas.



Amanita muscaria, the sacred mushroom. Father Christmas' outfit imitates an *amanita muscaria*.

Popes like to dress up like *amanitas muscarias*



*A Synarchist Pope: John XXIII, "the Good Pope". Good for the synarchy, very bad for the Catholic Church. He liked to dress in the colours of the *amanita* mushroom.*

Three Hyperborean Popes, in robes of the sacred mushroom:



Pius XII. Holy Protector of the West.



Juan Pablo II. Warrior. Annihilator of communism.



Benedict XVI. The Romano-Germanic Spirit. Custodian and Protector of the Catholic Church.

Did St. Paul the Apostle get high on hallucinogenic mushrooms?

By José Herrou Aragón

The Bible says that Paul, a great persecutor of Christians, on his way to the city of Damascus had the following experiences: a light surrounded him, he fell to the ground and heard a voice asking him questions and giving him orders. Paul got up from the ground and although his eyes were open he could see nothing. They took him by the hand and led him into the city. He spent three days without seeing, eating or drinking. On the third day he regained his sight, took food and regained his strength.

Let's see what Harvard University researcher Jonathan Ott, in his monumental work *Pharmactheon*, as well as renowned researchers (Gordon Wasson, Richard Schultes and Clark Heinrich) have to say about the symptoms produced by the ingestion of *Amanita muscaria*:

Mystical delusions, perception of bright white lights, severe muscle weakness with danger of falling, auditory hallucinations (hearing strange voices), vision difficulties for two to three days, lack of hunger and thirst.

How similar to St. Paul's symptoms! How many coincidences!

The Day the Earth Stood Still: a film only for hardcore onanists

by Mario I. García Vives

This film is about an envoy who arrives on Earth in a spaceship. Shortly after he descends to talk to the humans, they shoot him. Confirmed: they have sent an idiot. They then take him prisoner, cure him and prepare to torment him with drugs, and that's when a woman saves him. He then performs a few paranormal butterflies, always belatedly, and manages to escape. This envoy comes to deliver an ultimatum to the humans. There we realise that this is an envoy of the demiurge. An Envoy of the Unknowable would never give an ultimatum to humans, nor would he speak to them. There is nothing to speak or communicate to the sleeping men, to the human zombies, to the golems. If anything, they would send a bolt of Fire and in a second, wham, it's all over. But this envoy of the demiurge comes to dialogue with the human robots. Occurrences of the demiurge. The demiurge wants to protect his creation, in this case the earth and mankind. But if he cannot save both, he chooses to save the stones, of course. Always the same demiurgic refrain: "If the earth dies, humans die. If humans die, the earth lives". When someone thinks that something in this creation is worth saving, it is the demiurge or one of his agents. Humans or the earth, this is a false choice, for both are the work of the demiurge, therefore imperfect, impure and disposable. Indeed, nothing created by the demiurge is worth saving.

And this envoy of the demiurge, worried about the fate of the earth, is convinced that humanity must be given another chance. Who manages to convince him? As always in this kind of film, a white woman and a little black man manage to change his mind and save the world. How do they do it? They show the envoy that humans, besides being blind, liars and idiots, "have another side". And what "side" is that? They show him that, like dogs, cats and mice, humans can give each other hugs, kisses and mourn their dead. And this totally convinces the envoy of the demiurge, who thus gives mankind another chance and leaves in his ship. Those who call this disgusting "facet" of the soul created by "God" "love" are offending True Love!

At the end of the film, all the idiots are satisfied: the envoy, the humans, and the spectators who went to the cinema to see this nonsense.

Details that stand out in this film:

The ones that stand out the most are biblical elements - how could there not be biblical elements in a film about the demiurge and his failed creation!

a. Trying to convince the demiurge reminds us of the bible ("and if there were a just Would you destroy the city? what if there were ten righteous? what if there were a hundred?" etc.). Such fairground bargaining is common in dialogues with Jehovah, to try to twist his opinion.

b. How could the flood not be in this film? The demiurge is very indecisive, he never knows what he should do, he never knows whether to destroy humanity or to let it live on. And every indecisive person can be convinced. In this film, the spaceships are Noah's arks, and as humanity is going to be destroyed, these aliens try to save some animals by taking them to the spaceships. And which animals does this indecisive demiurge choose to save? See them in the film: scorpions, snakes, sea worms. Something is wrong with this demiurge.

c. The plagues of Egypt - how could there not be locust swarms, one of the favourite weapons of the genocidal demiurge! Whenever we see plagues of locusts, we know it is the work of the demiurge, but when we see a fire that descends like a Blitzkrieg and in a second disintegrates the entire creation, including the demiurge, then we know it is the work of the Unknowable!

d. The envoy can also heal and perhaps resurrect people. As we can see, everything is gathered here to satisfy millions of consummate onanists.

Another detail: the old clown, who acts as Minister of Defence, is both pathetic and comic. She represents the most idiotic of the idiots, i.e. the rulers. She is almost convinced that her missiles and other weapons are good for something. She is also convinced that by imprisoning and torturing people something useful can be achieved.

Personal conclusion:

(Humanity and the Secret Government of the World)

Ninety-nine per cent of humanity is irretrievably onanistic and good for nothing, on that we agree. They live and work happily to get their food and their little ale- gies, like dogs, monkeys and mice. Given this, we can assume that the rulers of the shadows are content and happy. But they are not, they are afraid.

Why are they afraid?

Because they know that there is in the world a power greater than that of the demiurge! A power before whom the demiurge and his demons turn their fierce faces icy with spanglishness!

A power that will bring the Gotterdammerung of Eternal Fire that will leave not an atom, not a soul, not a demon, not a demiurge standing!

Comments on this article

Any one

The "holocaust of fire" does sound Jewish to me... If not, look at Sodom and Gomorrah... It is even mentioned in the Belichena...

J.H.A.

There are two holocausts: the synarchic holocaust and the true holocaust. In this case we refer to the final holocaust to come. Two sentences of Nimrod are illustrative: "The Great White Chief, the Lord of Absolute Will and Courage, will come once, twice, thrice, to Your World. The first time, he will break History, but he will go away, and will cause the insane laughter of the Demons; the second time he will raise the Final Battle, but he will go away, amidst the Roar of Terror of the Demons; the third time he will lead the Race of Spirit to the Origin, but he will go away forever, leaving behind him the Holocaust of Fire in which the followers of the One God, men, Souls, and Demons will be consumed. But those who follow the Messenger of the Warlord will be Eternal! "When the Final Battle comes, and the Warlord affirms the Reality of the World of Spirit, all of us who have died for the cause of Spirit will be Alive to march out of the Universe of the One, passing over the Powers of Matter, while behind us the Final Holocaust of the Demons of Soul is unleashed."

Eduardo J.

Very good. Master Nimrod of Rosario also said: Nothing in this world is worth saving.

ricardo

Nothing would be achieved by destroying the mere work of the demiurge, for he could do it again; every spirit must first be liberated, so that the demiurge and his work can be completely destroyed. Without a spirit to enslave, his antics can never be revived.

That's how your enemies are and that's how you will have to fight. Remember that



Important: *This article originally includes a fragment of the film "Promises of the East" that can be seen by accessing our website www.gnosisprimordial.com and accessing the digital version of this article (which can be found by typing its title in the search engine or among the articles published in the month of January 2009).*

Comments on this article

Leandra

Really very strong, I feel myself struggling and many times prostituido me., been better your book to 2 years helped me a lot, but I alone trapped in this world.pido orientacion.urgente.

Alejandro

Literally speaking or is it symbolic? I remember that as a teenager I felt a tremendous rage for almost everything, today my rage is not extinguished, but it is not as strong as it used to be. Sometimes I wonder if it is normal to feel this rage and this dissatisfaction with my surroundings. Culture creates bonds that restrict the use of force in many cases. When you break those bonds... What do you become?

Ghio, Osiris

No liberation is possible without rage, without hatred, without indignation. Feeling that hatred tremens-

The fact that the human being is a sign of an awakening and an ever-increasing liberation. It is a clear example that the brainwashing from birth and the traps of the demiurge and his damned have not succeeded in subduing and degrading that human.

Ghio, Osiris

If you break these bonds, your Spirit will be liberated. What does one become? An original pure Spirit, a Superman of vajra, awakened, terrible and avenging.

Alejandro

I have to work on that then because I feel that I become someone who wouldn't mind taking a punch or maybe worse to any bug that tries to get to me. In school I fought every year until they took me to the headmaster and told me that if I continued I wouldn't be accepted in school.

Helio Mendoza M.

Hello Alexander, don't waste time with the idiots sent to you by the synarchy to provoke you into falling into traps. When you strike a blow, you must strike it at the real culprit, at the coward who is sneakily hiding behind your apparent enemy. The elite who rule the world are skilled enough to get others to wage war for them.

The film "Zeitgeist" is a perfect description of today's great synarchic conspiracy.

We recommend watching this film, which is circulating for free on the internet, as well as its second part "Zeitgeist Addendum". The film can be viewed on the internet by going to the video portal Youtube.com and searching for the films by their respective titles. You can also visit the official website of the Zeitgeist films and their creator, adon- de will be able to download these films.

www.zeitgeistmovie.com

Comments on this article

Arturo

These documentaries show the criminal side of this synarchy and give a solution in the form of dream sellers. The reality is that this world has no solution and humanity is corrupt, alienated by a material world that drives us mad. The best solution is to return to the homeland of the spirit and get out of this shitty world full of human scum. Greetings!

Adrian Keber

I think that "ZeitGeist" is another Synarchic trick. The kernel of the film or documentary is absolutely true, but it contains a terrible trap... towards the end it tells us that "we are all one" and we know that for us Hyperboreans this is not so. Directly or indirectly we are led to merge with the One in a world of "Love and Peace". We know perfectly well that in this way we will never get out of this prison. We will only achieve it with Struggle, Sacrifice and Rejection of the things of this world. Greetings!

Any one

Zietgeist is SYNARCHIC, for it urges the purest materialism the moment it negates the possibilities of "divine realities", which is why Sacralising remains superior to Ludic. The Ludic remains that all reality can be defined by the scope of its paltry science. The sacraliser, although he does not have the proper attitude towards the sacred symbol, at least knows of its reality, and that is infinitely better than COBARELY denying its existence.

Moreover, the documentary Zeitgeist, although it brings a lot of things to light, in its "final conse- quence" there is again the same thing: that we should be peaceful and pacifist sheep... More of the same synarchic bullshit.

The viryas have to conform to the Kshtriya Model, to the Warrior Caste, not to a

the "sheep of the lord"...

J.H.A.

Maybe it is another synarchist trick, maybe not. If the knot of the film is absolutely true, it is a weapon against synarchy, salvageable and usable in our struggle. The ending is indeed synarchic and demiurgic. I think that the group that made this film are people who have intuited part of the Primordial Gnosis and that in the end, not knowing the gnosis in its totality, they resort to a synarchic explanation. We agree with you that "love and peace", "we are all one", "merging with the One", etc. belong to the disgusting system of the demiurge satan.

J.H.A.

Keber, it is true, the ending is synarchic. It could not be otherwise, given that its author does not possess the Gnosis, although he seems to be in search of it. Anyway, there is a lot of antidemiurgic and redeemable in the film. It is not possible to find total Gnosis everywhere, only in Nimrod of Rosario Gnosis is total and perfect. Before Nimrod there were only isolated fragments and after Nimrod absolutely nothing can be added. There can be no continuation, no surpassing, no addition to the writings of Nimrod of Rosario.

Mauricio Ramirez

The documentary shows many things, it is up to each person to decide what to take or not. There is no need to debate about whether it is synarchic or not. Let us learn (if there is anything to learn) and use gnosis to know what we can use. Thank you for helping us to really see.

Ruben Machen

Google Adrian Salbuchi and read him and watch his videos. I liked them better than the film Zeitgeist.

The whole Bible is a Plagiarism. Watch this film

Important: *This article originally contains a fragment of the film "Zeitgeist" which can be seen by accessing our website www.gnosisprimordial.com and accessing the digital version of this article (which can be found by typing its title in the search engine or among the articles published in January 2009).*

Comments on this site

luz stella moreno

i would like to receive more information about the bible is a plagiarism the content of this article amazed me very much. thank you.

Jose

If these things from the bible come from ancient texts and references, surely these texts and references will also come from even more ancient times, from the time of Atlantis, in other words, if I am not mistaken, they are already teachings given by the members of the Cultural Pact, and which in alliance with social groups that signed with those members, It is a strong proof that what it says in the book The Mystery of Bellicena Villca is true, about groups that allied with the Atlantean Morenos to give this knowledge and to be spread through time to different social groups and to culturizandolos in these ideas. In fact the Chinese and Indian cultures, being so ancient, were the first, as far as we know, to ally themselves with the members of the Cultural Pact, and then these cultures influenced the rest of the world with their culture.

okame

Well I also found it very interesting I would like to know more about the bible is a plagiarism.

labecram

Watch the video on youtube entitled REFUTING ZEITGEIST.

Osiris Ghio

You have to be a real brute to see a refutation in such nonsense. With the bible in hand nothing can be refuted. Reading fables to us will get you nowhere. The bible is not the word of God, it is an invention of a sect, of a satanic people. Neither the Daniel nor the Apocalypse can refute the Zeitgeist. This so-called refu-

He cites supposed bibliographical repetitions if with only one book, Freke's, Christianity is already refuted and destroyed! That the resurrection has no antecedents? and what does it matter if it has antecedents or not, it is still a gross hoax to dominate imbeciles! The only possible resurrection and salvation is the transmutation that the Spirit produces on the shit soul and the shit body, transforming them into divine and eternal vajra. these are the eternal truths that the ass-kissing servants of the demiurge satan plagiarised to use them to the service of their perverse master.

Beware, Spirit Warriors are destroyers of the unclean.

By José Herrou Aragón



Unless you have transmuted into pure Spirit, it is not advisable to summon the Spirit Warriors (Eternal Siddhas). The Spirit Warriors abhor matter and everything created by the satanic demiurge, including your body and soul.

See the luminous mist that precedes the coming of the Spirit Beings. And see what could happen to you if the Warriors appear and you still retain traces of demiurgic matter in your body and soul.

Important: *This article originally includes a fragment of the film "Hellraiser" which can be seen by accessing our website www.gnosisprimordial.com and accessing the digital version of this article (which can be found by typing its title in the search engine or among the articles published in January 2009).*

Comments on this article

Hecate

It was already strange that this film was not commented. Don't miss this scene:

<http://es.youtube.com/watch?v=BO1mmzIAz3k&feature=Playlist&p=635E8964AC54F84A&index=9>. They destroy not only the impure but also the sacredness of the demiur- go that is kept in their temples.

Gustavo Frias

And isn't the sacredness of the demiurge the impure?

Any one

The puzzle symbol, or riddle in the form of an artefact, is correct. So is the sunshine of the manoeuvre and the darkness that surrounds it, as well as the fire. Equally correct is the Terror, the Fear that arises in the dissolution of the animic caused by the nearness of the Siddha, for it is an Actual Infinite Presence... All that is fine, it is analogous, but by the Gods of Agartha! No Siddha delights in pain, that is the business of the Demiurge... So there you may see misrepresentation of the Myth....

J.H.A.

Only the demiurge and his servants of the white brotherhood delight in the pain and suffering of men. The Spirit Warriors destroy without joy, as one who destroys a scorpion in its bed before going to bed.

necronum

the video is very similar to the books I have read for liberation. greetings

Another Hellraiser. Never forget that there is a power greater than that of the demiurge.



Important: *This article originally contains a fragment of the film "Hellraiser 3" that can be seen by accessing our website www.gnosisprimordial.com and accessing the digital version of this article (which can be found by typing its title in the search engine or among the articles published in the month of February 2009).*

Comments on this article

hollmanbotache

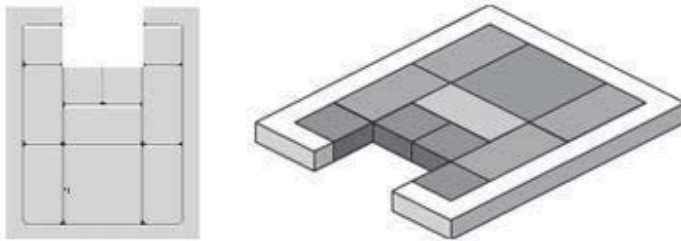
I love this video, I have watched it carefully many times, and I find the analogy with the Eternal Spirit set free to be perfect, I recommend it so that its scenes permeate our deepest being and strengthen and sustain us in the trials and challenges of this satanic existence in which we are enslaved, but which with the help of the Spirit in each one of us we must overcome. Thank you

Locked: the game of Spirit release

By José Herrou Aragón

Those who think that the liberation of the Spirit is not possible should look at this board game, which must be solved by each individual. In this monied game, the large square represents the Spirit, who must be released from his prison by overcoming a myriad of obstacles and traps. It is similar to the illusions and deceptions with which the demiurge has chained the spirits. The Trapped game seems impossible to solve, and yet it is possible. Likewise, though the demiurge has taken many precautions and safeguards so that the spirit cannot escape from the prison, know that such a release is perfectly possible.

Do not waste time trying to find the right technique on your own. We must use the "fast track". We must learn from someone who has awakened and liberated before us, and follow that path. We have the Gnosis and we have the techniques. Let us begin now, let us not put this matter off until tomorrow after the un-fasting.



Important: *by accessing our website (www.gnosisprimordial.com) and accessing the digital version of this article (which can be found by typing its title in the search engine or among the articles published in February 2009), you will find an animated image showing the solution to the Trabado game. You can also find there a virtual game simulating Trabado for you to play.*

Comments on this article

Sara B. Arguello

The synthesis of your article makes it very interesting: there is no time to lose. Where can we find an awakened and liberated being to lead the way?

J.H.A.

That awakened and liberated being was Nimrod of Rosario. He came to this creation with the sole mission of spreading the True Gnosis, at the end of which he retired from this world, leaving us the maximum knowledge that can be accessed by a man of clay who intensely seeks to awaken and liberate himself.

Sara B. Arguello

A few years ago I began to read the first part of the Fundamentals of the Hyperborean Wisdom which I accessed through a relentless scholar of the same who has left this world and whom I consider to have been my spiritual "teacher" as he had been with the knowledge for many years. I learned that the work is personal but I think it is useful to be in contact with like-minded people so I would like to know if there is any avenue available for consultations that might arise. Thank you very much for your response. Regards

alfonso perez tejeda

good afternoon sir, this is interesting about the main gnosis but how to start, how to practice, where to go here in veracruz, mexico where I live, there is no place where they explain us better this for the liberation, how to get in contact with practising disciples and who knew mr.nimrod de rosario or tell me where is the order tirodal I am interested in this, I am neophyte in this but I am interested in finding god and doing things well, help me how to practice, how to meditate how to go out in the astral body, etc.

J.H.A.

Alfonso, read for free on the internet the writings of Nimrod de Rosario, there is all you need. The Order and the initiations will come later, when you are on the path of awakening and transmutation.

noemi

i studied with the gnosis of samael and i was able to unfold myself doing the belelin, but looking for more knowledge i found the primordial gnosis of jose errau aragon where i realized that the gnosis i was following was wrong and now i find mention of nimrod de rosario if it is the primordial gnosis i ask to be guided to be an initiate and to continue with my practices to separate myself from the creator god and his creation of my body and my soul and to unite myself to my spirit.

Sig_Tyr

Dear friends, seekers of Gnosis: Like some of you, I also frequented the "Gnostic school of Samael Aun Weor" for several years in my youth.

It was in the LL.: Samaelianas, the neighbourhood "gnosis" more like the meetings of Rotary circles than true bearers of a sacred and liberating heresy, was where I came into contact with information about the "esotericism of the fair and the cheap bookshop".

As I went deeper into this current I realised that it was a great plagiarism, (to which in due course they isolate the postulant by convincing him not to read, not to think, not to say and not to do more than the will of the "Patriarch", the "fifth of the 7?The "Martian logos", etc, etc, etc, etc, etc.), and begin to understand that what could be said to be "of value" in this "current", is taken (plagiarised, - I am ashamed), from other currents such as the "Fourth Way"; Georges Ivanovitch Gurdjieff, Pietr Ouspensky, Dr. Nicoll, etc.

Then, at that time, already distancing myself from the organic structure of the Samaelian lodge, I could see that the plagiarism and deception was still going on when I saw in a writing on the web, "-Why I left the Gnosis-" on the web page "S.O.S. Gnosis", that other authors, even the so-called "black brotherhood" authors, like the well-known Aleistair Crowley, played a role in the conglomerate ideological collage of the plagiarised doctrine of the "School".

Other people, I found out there, had the same thing happen to them as to me, ... and what's more, they had come to the same conclusions...!

To sum up, and I can only speak from my experience, "I HIGHLY RECOMMEND THE WRITTEN WORKS OF NIMROD DE ROSARIO, AS THE LATEST MANIFESTATION OF THE PERFECT GNOSTIC HERESY AND ENEMY OF THE MATERIAL CREATION AND THE DEMIURGE THAT SLAVES US TO SHE". By reading the Magic Novel, which is currently available free of charge on the Internet, nothing is lost.

"The Mystery of Belicena Villca" came to us to stay for a long time yet as the new "Gospel" of the "True God", as the Cathars say. People pay for and praise vulgar and indigestible pulp fiction novels like "The Da Vinci Code", so I can assure you that the recommended reading will give you a "pleasant surprise" and "the re-encounter from the san- gre with the unpronounced truth".

Never before has such accurate and complete information on the drama of the Spirit and the dual human nature been put in such an open and comprehensible form.

There is a before and an after, both for the scrutiniser coming from the "professional world" and for those who boast of previous studies and "initiations".

Its reflection and analysis, already an involuntary process, brings to the blood its own and previous message of meaning, a memory of the "immaterial" and "uncreated" world.

I salute and respect those who dare the "daring act" of reading and understanding it.
Yours faithfully. Santiago.-

fernando mancera

Like many of you, as I see it, I was lucky or unlucky enough to go through the samaelite gnosis. I also had the good fortune or the misfortune to go through the samaelite gnosis, a quilt of poorly structured and today I know, also ill-intentioned, and I can't explain how I didn't realise before when I saw samael giving the order to the mason of Mario Moreno cANTINFLAS but thanks to Miguel Serrano and his work that came to me like a lightning and that I signed with my blood I was able to establish myself in the real principles of knowledge, But now, when Nimrod of Rosary comes to me as a complement and total affirmation, I know that all that remains is the practice, and with the absolute certainty of being on the right path, it will only be a question of waiting for the Kairos of our initiation.

Atte. fm.

Plant Alchemy

By José Herrou Aragón

The use of plant substances for the consummation of the Great Gnostic and Alchemical Work: the Liberation and Return of the Spirit.

It complements sexual alchemy.

The amanita muscaria mushroom, which has been used for this purpose for thousands of years, is the most important of these substances.

There are two routes: dry (ingestion of the raw mushroom) and wet (ingestion of the mushroom boiled in water).

There are the three colours of the work: black (the base of the mushroom), white (the body of the mushroom) and red (the head).

It is the apple that Eve fed Adam to wake him up and restore his wisdom.

It is the soma that the northern Aryans brought to

India. It is the origin of the power of Odin - Wotan.

It is the origin of the power of the god Hanuman, under whose effects he performed his feats. It was under its effects that the rabbis of Alexandria invented Christianity.

It is what brought St. Paul off his horse and led to his conversion to the new religion.

Under its effects, heaven and hell are known and God is approached.

Dante Alighieri had these experiences and wrote them down in The Divine Comedy. Amanita is the Saviour of the World, who dies for us when we ingest it.

Under its effects Rasputin spoke to the Virgin and advised the Tsar.

Amanita should only be consumed under sexual abstinence.

Comments on this article

maria isabel

well i am a spiritual seeker, i am interested in gnostic philosophy, and this is how i have arrived at this page. i would like to have information about these teachings, very interesting alchemy, i hope to be able to access these knowledge, if you can contact me i will be very grateful... thank you.

Instructions for the journey of the dead

By José Herrou Aragón

With the transmutation produced by Gnosis and Alchemy we will be able to face the last test: death.

The Spirit does not fear death because it is eternal. When fear exists it is because that individual has not yet conquered and spiritualised his body and soul.

At the moment of death, the famous dark tunnel with a light at the end usually appears, so that the unwary advance through the tunnel, falling into the jaws of the demiurge. We must not advance through this tunnel, on the contrary, we must avoid entering it. The tunnel is a trap to catch mice. Deceased relatives or friends also appear and come looking for us. This is yet another trap set by the evil demiurge. When we go through the tunnel and reach the end of it, we will sadly realise that these relatives or friends were in fact demons in disguise. We must get away from them, repel them with psychic attacks, make them flee.

We must not fall into any of the traps of the demiurge Satan. Having done so, we can live eternally in or among the worlds of the demiurge, or, if we wish, we can return to the True World of the Unknowable, the Homeland of the Spirit.

Comments on this article

UliXeS

Don Miguel Serrano passed away in the early hours of Sunday 28th February. Let us hope that Don Miguel has learned the art of the good death that achieves freedom...

Mario Garcia

From Mexico I greet you. Death is what awaits us in this damned world. These are the rules of the game, if you don't like it you can commit suicide. I decided to stay here for a while to work exclusively on the liberation of my spirit and the achievement of my eternity. I also try to do as much evil as possible to the demiurge and his minions. As long as there is a shred of demiurgic perversity and evil in this cursed world, I refuse to experience a single moment of joy or pleasure. I am a warrior and my job is to fight the false god and his cursed creation. I will never play the demiurge's game, on the contrary, I will make him play my game. I invite everyone to stand up against this satan disguised as an inferior god. As long as there is death for the clay man, he must fight to wake up and rebel against his creator. The cre-

He loves the suffering of men, the shedding of blood, and the death of children. This demiurge put sex hormones into men so that they waste time and energy and thus remain asleep. Sex is what ruins men's lives from the age of 10 to 60 and prevents them from waking up and knowing who they are. We must rebel against the laws of Satan the Creator, this cursed one. We must curse him daily with all our strength, as well as our body, our soul and the whole of creation. Only our spirit matters.

Gnostic and Tantric elements in Cibrian - Mahler's musical "Dracula".

By José Herrou Aragón

1. (On Gnosis)

Yes, there is a mystery!
Why deny it instead of
understanding it?
Let your eyes see those
truths that others deny out
of fear.
There are no
explanations, to
believe you don't need
reasons.
...Today in this story
you will discover that
defeat is victory. Let
your dreams fly and
you will finally see
that
you become its owner.
Let your fantasies
loose and then the
night will be the
day if you want it
to be.

Commentary: This mystery is perhaps the mystery of Gnosis. A mystery denied by the majority of men and which very few dare to understand. The eyes that refuse to see and the permanent fear are perhaps the main characteristics of the sleeping man. The authors also make use of the extraordinary phrase "defeat is victory", which is amplified in the fragments of Nimrod of Rosario. Then there are references to the control of dreams and reality, resulting from gnostic-tantric practices.

2. (About Tantra)

In your body the moon will
enter, the fire will embrace
you,
let it go, don't resist, let it
envelop you, give
yourself up, don't dream

of eternity, be master of
the
good and evil and live for
thousands of years, to be
able to thanks to him

to be immortal
Why are you so afraid of
this new freedom?
Don't resist any longer my
friend, take it, it's only the
beginning and then you'll like
it, it's like a nectar that will
make you drunk,
like a feather
you will fly by night
let us initiate you and you
will see.

Comment: The moon entering the body is a tantric image. It refers to the menstrual blood of the priestess, also called blood of the moon. Always menstruation and the moon are related. The blood of kali produces a blazing fire when ingested by the kaulika initiate, and is the facilitator of awakening, liberation and eternity. We know that this blood, which is capable of transforming a lick of the demiurge into a supreme Awakened Warrior, is, like the Authentic Gnosis, hated and forbidden by all the creeping religions of the demiurge satan. The poet then describes the effects of this practice. Then there are references to the fear that awakening and liberation produce in the common man. The nectar of kali's bleeding vagina is part of the initiation into the kaula circle, which gives the adept the ability to fly awake in sleep, AND MUCH MORE.

3. (On Lucifer) I
know that the
storm brings my
Lord,
and that her heart is
wrapped in it.
I feel in the half-light
the energy of him
that calls me and
drives me crazy.
In the dark night his
presence arises, he is
in the air
and I receive it!
I know you are very close
and I am ready to welcome you!
Hurry up, be quick!
Don't delay your arrival for a
moment let the waves carry you in

and may the roaring,
strong and
overpowering sea
deposit your sacred
form here soon.

Comment: These verses seem to refer without a doubt to Lucifer.

If you have not yet seen this play, we recommend you do so, it is simply extraordinary.

Comments on this article

AK

There is no doubt that the "real Dracula", the historical and misnamed Impaler, existed (exists) and is Immortal. He was one of us. And no doubt a film or play about his "story" can leave us something. But I believe that one has to be very unawakened to be able to see something, because the unawakened will only see "extravagance, terror and deformation" of the real. Gentlemen, let's not forget that the realisers mentioned are a degenerate "homosexual" and a recalcitrant Jew. Nothing "Real" can come out of them... Thank you, although I doubt that you will publish my opinion...

J.H.A.

No one is born awake. We can all make mistakes. But to have intuited a glimpse of the true Gnosis and Kaula is always worthy of admiration.

Sandra Queralt

I've lost count of the number of times I've seen the play and every time I go I discover something new. In fact, this happens to me with all Cibrián-Mahler's works, I think because that's what they are made for, for us to discover things and for nothing to be served up to us.

Manuel

Regarding Kristos Lucifer, in trying to understand the hyperborean reading I always come to the same confusion, and I suspect that many other readers are just as confused as I am. During the little occult reading I have had access to it has been no secret to me that Freemasonry, Rosicrucianism, Lavey, Crowley, Michael Ford, Witchcraft, Santeria, Hermeticism, Demonolatry and other so-called Satanic doctrines claim to carry out so-called Luciferic practices. So how is it possible that in the end these luciferic practices are at the service of the Creator God, is it possible that there are two different Lucifers, the Demiurgic and the Hyperborean? would appreciate any clarification on this subject because I wish to understand

more fully the Gnostic Hyperborean doctrine.

J.H.A.

The agents of the demiurge have always seized upon gnostic and uncreated concepts, in order to distort them, to confuse people and to put them to work for the demiurge. This has always been one of their main tasks. The demiurge profits from confusion. There is only one True Gnosis. Lucifer is only one. Whatever the synarchs invent should be of no concern to you, just stick to the Pure Gnosis.

Background on Jesus Christ. Let's see if the ignorant rabble decides to wake up.

Article found on the web

"The Gospels tell a fictitious story, composed on the basis of pagan myths and contemporary events in Alexandria and other Egyptian cities after Jerusalem.

"No pagan author contemporary with Jesus, or immediately after him, describes the facts related in the Gospels. The Gospels, therefore, lack all historical confirmation, as well as presenting serious inconsistencies that allow us to sustain their falsity, such as the two completely discordant Genealogies of Christ, presented by Matthew and Luke to fulfil various messianic prophecies.

"The biography of Jesus was elaborated by combining the following elements: "The Immaculate Conception and the Annunciation of the birth of a divine pharaoh, son of the god Amun and the virgin queen, depicted in Egyptian temples at Luxor and Karnak.

"The Nativity of Mithras on 25 December, the approximate date of the winter solstice.

"The Adoration of the Magi to the little Nero, according to the tradition of the three magi Tiridates, who greeted the future emperor by calling him "King Mithras".

"The king's condemnation of the child to death in various myths, such as those of Hercules, Oedipus and Romulus, which determines the Gospel fiction of the Slaughter of the Innocents. This episode is ignored by all authors of the time, including the meticulous historian of the Jews, Flavius Josephus, who hated King Herod.

"The purification by water of Pharaoh, a ceremony that copies the Baptism of the king of the Jews.

"The Mithraic commandment which reads: "He who does not eat of my body and drink of my blood, that he may be one with me and I with him, shall not know salvation", which was put on the lips of the Galilean, and instituted the Divine Communion.

"The arrival of Dionysus at the theatre of his passion on a donkey, as depicted on numerous ancient vases, prefigures the triumphal entry of Jesus into Jerusalem on the back of a donkey.

"The miraculous conversion of water into wine during the wedding of Dionysus and Ariadne, antecedent of the one attributed to Jesus at the wedding at Cana.

"The calming of the waves by the priest of Dionysus, Pythagoras, so that his disciples could pass over them, a miracle identical to the one Jesus is said to have performed on the Sea of Galilee.

"The resurrection of a woman by Empedocles, a precursor of the resurrection of Lazarus.

"The coronation by mockery of a certain Carabas, which took place in Alexandria in the year 38, and is related by Philo the Jew in the same words and circumstances later used in the Synoptic Gospels to relate the episode of the Crown of Thorns.

"The pardon of a prisoner named Fibion by the prefect of Egypt, G. Seventh Vegetus, at the request of the crowd, in the year 85, a model of the pardon granted by Pilate to Barabbas at the request of the people in the New Testament.

"The demand by an Egyptian mob for the erection of imperial statues in the synagogues, according to Philo, using a word ("anatithemi") meaning crucifixion, which connects this episode with the Gospel passage in which the Jews demand the crucifixion of the Nazarene.

"The thirty pieces of silver at which his disciples valued the life of Socrates, the same sum for which Judas sold his master.

"The fate of the righteous man, as Plato says: "The righteous man will have to endure being scourged, and finally, after all sorts of extreme sufferings, he will be crucified".

"Dionysus' reply to King Pentheus, who ordered his arrest and execution in Euripides' The Bacchae: "You know not what you do", from which was copied the Saviour's saying on the cross: "Father, forgive them, they know not what they do".

"The thirty-three years of the life of Alexander the Great, also attributed to the Saviour.

"The belief in the Second Coming of Mithras to bring the dead out of their graves and judge them according to their merits, as the Saviour is said to do at the Last Judgement.

"The solar and lunar symbolism of Jesus determines numerous circumstances of his biography, as well as the characters surrounding him:

"According to John, Christ's death on the cross darkened the sky, like a sun going into eclipse.

"The three days between Christ's death and resurrection correspond to the three days of invisibility of the new moon, before it is reborn as the fourth crescent.

"The death of Christ on 23 March, according to the ancient Christian tradition mentioned by Lactantius, and his resurrection on 25 March also coincided with the autumn equinox which marked the end and the beginning of the astrological year.

"Ichthys, the Greek name for Christ, refers to the zodiac sign of Pisces where the vernal point was located at the beginning of our Era.

"The baptism in the Jordan symbolises the immersion of the sun in the celestial river or Milky Way.

"The forty days Jesus spent in the desert correspond to the forty days of mourning observed by the Egyptians for Osiris.

"As the morning star precedes the rising of the sun, it was necessary to pretend that Jesus had a forerunner, called John the Baptist.

"And since Israel has twelve tribes, one for each month of the year, the Hebrew Messiah must have had twelve Apostles, not one more, not one less. Some of those mentioned as such may be Essenes who never saw Jesus from near or far, others are simply invented names to complete the canonical number.

"As for the Evangelists, Mark the lion, Luke the bull, Matthew the angel and John the eagle, they symbolise the four elements, fire, earth, water and air, one corresponding to each season of the solar year and each phase of the moon.

"Before the Gospels were composed, the Essenes placed messianic hopes in the Teacher of Righteousness, the leader of their sect. He believed himself to be called upon to revalidate the deed of Joshua, who led the Hebrews across the Jordan into the Promised Land. Since Joshua and Jesus are the same name in different languages, and since the apocryphal Mark conceives of Lazarus' return to the tomb as the crossing of the Jordan, Joshua's deed can be compared to the crossing of the river Styx to lead the souls to the Promised Land.

"But this Jesus of the Old Testament sends twelve men, one from each tribe of Israel, to gather twelve stones from the river, with which he erects a monument to commemorate his deed. And Jesus of Nazareth sends twelve apostles to preach his teachings.

He erected his church on the one called Peter, whose name means Stone.

"Thus we have a timeless Jesus, regarded as the saviour and guide of souls, followed by twelve men comparable to stones. This Jesus was the prototype of the Essene Teacher of Righteousness, who confronted the Evil Priest, hierarch of the Hebrew temple. After the crucifixion of the Jews ordered by Alexander Jannaeus in 88 B.C.E., the theme of the cross, which was in fact hinted at in other messianic myths, could be definitively associated with the Redeemer Jesus.

"The pre-first century Christian belief complex already has twelve acolytes as secondary characters, a crucifixion as a plot, and a mythical Redeemer called Jesus as the protagonist, both ancient and modern - in the figure of his epigone, the Essene Teacher of Justice - of the struggle for the establishment of the Kingdom of God.

"But Essene thought is still circular, like that of the rest of the pagan world. It is Paul who cuts off the eternal return of the Messiah, declaring the sacrifice on the cross valid for all eternity. His preaching was immediately followed by the Roman conquest of Jerusalem, so that there were no more Masters of Righteousness. The Essenes in Alexandria were faced with the choice of dying in their faith, or transforming themselves in order to survive. They chose the latter, for which they had only to follow the path traced by Paul, and write the fictitious biography of that Saviour whose sacrifice did not need to be repeated to be effective as an instrument of Redemption.

"The three synoptic Gospels were written in Alexandria in order to give the Gentiles who were being converted by Paul a plausible portrait of Christ. In his eagerness to give prominence to the character, however, Mark makes a gross error in presenting Jesus by quoting the Greek translation of the Old Testament in his arguments against the Pharisees, instead of the Hebrew original. It thus becomes clear that his words are not those of a supposed Galilean Messiah, but those of the Hellenised Jew who wrote his biography.

But there was no possibility for the converts in Alexandria and Rome to verify events claimed to have occurred in Jerusalem. And so this Hebrew literary fiction came to be worshipped as the only Son of God throughout the West for more than a millennium. Sic transit gloria mundi.

From the book "Fire on the Tombs", by the author Demetrio Charalambous.

Comments on this article

hollman alape

Dear Sirs, I have been following your articles with attention,

because they clarify a lot of things for us. I would like to ask you for two things:

1-. I would like to see more continuous updates, I am sure there are many important issues to be addressed.

2-. with respect to the existence of Jesus Christ, as this article that I am commenting on says it is clear that Jesus is a myth created by the powers of this world to better control and deceive humanity so that it does not find its true origin and liberation. My concern is the following, the book "The Forbidden Religion", by professor Herrou Aragon, if it is implied that he existed, the same in the writings of Nimrod del Rosario, but in this case with a negative connotation for the true spiritual progress of man. I would like to know your opinion in this respect, in order to be clear on this point.

Without further ado, my sincere thanks.

J.H.A.

In none of these works is the historical existence of Jesus affirmed, on the contrary. When Jesus is mentioned, they refer to the myth of Jesus Christ, to the legend invented about him.

Mauricio Ramirez

The few historically correct facts about Joshua (Jesus) are that he was one of the "guerrilla fighters" of the time who fought against the Roman Empire. Although there is a mis-phase as to the time in which the events take place. Later Saul/Paul would be the inventor of Christianity as a religion by manipulating the information he had and literally inventing a new religion and the image of Jesus as Christ. It is worth remembering here what Federico García Lorca once said when he mentioned that history can be changed, because historians do not stop doing it.

Roberto

I believe that in life you can believe whatever you want to believe, being this ambiguous concept that you deal with based most probably on references obtained from other authors who suppose to have the veracity of the facts is that I allow myself to also based on what I have observed from other authors.

For example, in his book Jewish Antiquities by the writer Flavius Josephus, he admits the existence of the historical Jesus and of a community of followers of Christ who caused great disturbances to the Roman Empire at that time.

There is also evidence of an alleged letter addressed to the historical Jesus by a governor of a Roman province which is noted by the Spanish researcher Cesar Vidal Manzanares in his book Jesus and the Dead Sea Manuscripts.

I have to recognise however that in all religions there are certain ritual replicas such as for example the nativity according to the winter solstice and that this knowledge was transmitted and adapted to the idiosyncrasy of the time, race, country, etc.

J.H.A.

Flavius Josephus is one more fraud, among many others. The letters of St. Paul, for example, several of them are forgeries and this has been proved. That is why we now speak only of "the original letters of Paul", the fraudulent letters have been left out. In the book of Flavius Josephus several forged lines were inserted to prove that Jesus really existed, because none of the authors of that time names him. That the book of Flavius Josephus was a fraud has been proven by scientists long ago. Besides, there were many people with the name of Joshua (Jesus) at that time. Therefore it is always possible to find a Jesus around, but the supposed historical Jesus cannot be found. About the latter I recommend you to read the book "The Mysteries of Jesus" by T. Freke and P. Gandy. The evidence against the historical Jesus is so overwhelming that it really leaves no room for doubt. The same goes for the pagan origin of the Christian myth: an absolute and crude plagiarism of earlier pagan myths. If you are interested in truth rather than religious fanaticism, I advise you to choose unbiased and scientific readings without fear. The brevity of life and the inevitability of death cause anguish in some people, so they embrace any fable. Take courage and face the truth.

Beto

In the book of Nimrod of Rosario it is stated that Jehovah sent his son to earth to save man from sin, that christ is a bizarre copy of the true Kristos Atlantean and the story is a bad copy of the true story of the son of the unknown because in reality it is not to save from sin that the true Kristos came, he came to free the chained spirit of man and jesus came to continue the work of the creator that is to say the eternal chaining and not the departure of the liberated spirit from matter to its origin.

Mauricio Ramirez

Just remember that the "holy books", the older they are, have received a good dose of pen and scissors. And that when they cannot explain something, they always turn to the "divine mysteries", which in the vast majority of cases try to hide contradictions, misrepresentations, etc.

José Luis

Dear admin. But in Nimrod's book "The Mystery of Bellicena Villca" he mentions the fact that a master of the White Brotherhood was sent to impersonate Kristo Lucifer, who came to the world to liberate the spirit, but this being came to practically keep the spirit imprisoned, and of course, his crucifixion did not exist, but rather he is in the interior of the Earth, emanating an energy that will serve for the world's population to become more judaically and synarchically cultured, and eventually become a Sodom and Gomorrah, what does it say about this?
GREETINGS

J.H.A.

The Jesus Christ of the Bible never existed, nor did Moses and so many others. It is a myth invented to keep the Eternal Spirit enslaved within every soul of every man. It is a myth plagiarised from an earlier event that did exist, and which occurred to help free the Eternal Spirit: the coming to earth of Kristos Lucifer, the Envoy of the Unknowable.

john

J.H.A. is there any book about what you say about kristos lucifer or information that can help me to know more. thank you very much.

Jorge Lopez

In the writings of Nimrod of Rosario everything that a Gnostic can know and think about Jesus Christ is well exposed. One example: "The Father and I are one" tells us clearly that the myth of Jesus Christ is a synarchic, demiurgic myth: the fusion with the Creator God, the triumph of the soul and the enchainment of the Eternal Spirit.

Belajo

The real Kristos came in the dark times of Atlantis, when the demons of Shambhala were sent by the Demiurge to balance the scales of the world in his favour. Kristos fought and defeated these demons with red magic. Consequently, the creator of the material world struck the earth and buried Atlantis forever. Kristos departed with the awakened Atlanteans to the ranks of the Wottan fortress at a timeless point. Thus began the period of the strategists, brown (regardless of skin colour, those who promoted materialism, science and other cultural premises) and white (those who promoted the search for origin through the encounter with the inner SELF). Kristos transmitted his teachings through various means, and the most important for my consideration, the instruction of individual remembrance through memory in the blood (in return, Christ Jesus - another face of the Demiurge - promoted the idea that his "followers" drink the wine as if it were their blood, in other words, that they carry HIS vision of the facts, totally manipulated, by default).

When your mission is in danger you must act quickly.



When your mission is in danger, you must act quickly. Too much defence is better than too little. Invent your own weapons if necessary.

Important: *This article originally includes a fragment of the film "Marathon of Death" that can be seen by accessing our website www.gnosis-primordial.com and accessing the digital version of this article (which can be found by typing its title in the search engine or among the articles published in the month of April 2009).*

Will the human species disappear? See what's coming

Article found on the web

Alligators off the English coast, a vast desert in Brazil, the mythical cities of Saigon, New Orleans, Venice and Bombay lost, and 90% of humanity un-peopled. Welcome to a world 4°C warmer.

The good news is that the survival of humanity itself is not a problem to be considered: the species would continue even if only a couple of hundred individuals remain alive.

An average global warming of 4°C would make the world unrecognisable.

A 4°C temperature rise is quite possible. The 2007 Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC) report, whose conclusions are considered conservative, predicted an increase of between 2°C and 6°C this century.

If this were to happen, the consequences for life on Earth would be so dire that many of the scientists contacted for this article preferred not to contemplate them, and only felt that we should concentrate on reducing emissions to a level where such a temperature rise only takes place in our nightmares.

The last time the world experienced a temperature rise of these magnitudes was 55 million years ago. At that time, the culprits were large areas of frozen, chemically imprisoned methane, which were released from the deep ocean in explosive bursts that filled the atmosphere with about 5 gigatons of carbon.

This caused the temperature to rise by 5 or 6°C: rainforests appeared in the ice-free polar regions, and the oceans became so acidic from carbon dioxide that aquatic life was greatly reduced. Seas rose up to 100 metres above today's level and desert stretched from southern Africa to Europe.

While the exact changes will depend on how fast the temperature rise occurs and how much polar ice melts, we can expect a similar scenario to develop. The first problem would be that many of the places where people live and food is produced will be unusable.

Rising sea levels (due to thermal expansion of the oceans),

melting glaciers and major storms) would flood today's coastal regions with two metres of water, and possibly much more if the ice of Greenland and part of Antarctica melted.

Half of the world's land areas are in the tropics, between 30° and -30° latitude, and these areas are particularly vulnerable to climate change.

Lack of clean water will be felt across the globe, with high temperatures reducing soil moisture in China, the southwestern United States, Central America, most of South America and Australia. All major deserts will expand, with the Sahara reaching right into central Europe.

All this will lead to the creation of two dry latitudinal belts, where it will be impossible to live, according to Syukuro Manabe of the University of Tokyo, Japan, and colleagues. One will cover Central America, southern Europe and northern Africa, southern Asia and Japan. The other will cover Madagascar, southern Africa, the Pacific islands, and most of Australia and Chile.

The only places that will have enough water will be the high latitudes. "Everything in that region will grow like crazy. That's where all life will take refuge," says James Lovelock, former NASA scientist and originator of the Gaia theory, which describes the Earth as a self-regulating entity. The rest of the world will be a big desert with a few oases.

"Humans are in a very difficult position, and I don't think we are smart enough to handle what's coming. I think we will survive as a species, but mortality will be enormous during this century," he says. By the end of this century, it will be a billion or less.

"It's already too late for us," says President Anote Tong of Kiribati, a sinking island in Micronesia, which scheduled gradual migrations to Australia and New Zealand. "We have to do something drastic to end national barriers."

Even if the entire world population could be evacuated to Canada, Alaska, Britain, Russia and Scandinavia, these would be among the few regions with access to water, making them valuable areas for agriculture, as well as the last oases for many species, so that people would have to live in compact high-rise buildings.

This will surely be a largely vegetarian world: the seas will be almost devoid of fish, molluscs will become extinct; poultry may be accommodated within the boundaries of harvested land, but there will be no place for animals to graze.

Livestock will be limited to hardy animals, such as goats, which can survive on desert shrubs.

Much of the Earth's biodiversity will disappear because species will not be able to adapt fast enough to higher temperatures, because of a lack of water, because of the loss of ecosystems or because humans will have eaten it.

You can forget about the lions and tigers: if it moves, we'll have eaten it," says Lovelock. People will be desperate.

The most terrifying prospect of a 4°C warmer world is that it may be impossible to return to anything like the varied and abundant Earth of today. Moreover, most models agree that if this temperature rise is reached, the warming avalanche cannot be stopped and the fate of humanity is more uncertain than ever.

Source: *Gaia Vince / New Scientist*
Published in La Nación newspaper, 8 March 2009.

Comments on this article

Juan C.

Better. Let everything be destroyed. Let the demiurge's plans fail. There is the result of the biblical commands: "Be fruitful and multiply", "Spread out over the earth and subdue it". That destruction was anticipated by Miguel Serrano, when he said that once the synarchy gains power over the entire planet it will destroy it, and that human life will only be possible near the poles.

Guido Jaef Vila

No wonder there is so much shit going around trying to take over Patagonia and Antarctica.

Adrian Keber

This is part of the demiurgic plan. "Be fruitful and multiply" is part of the plan so that when the time comes, we can "devour" as many "man-animals" as possible. The earth must one day succumb, but with it the whole universe and all material life. Finally, death itself must be destroyed. And then... the time will have come to destroy the demiurge....

J.H.A.

Adrian, we agree, that is also correct. But for there to be an inte-

external battle is necessary.

Adrian Keber

I absolutely agree. Just as inwardly the spirit must overcome the animistic, so the outward battle will also be fought. It will be the Final Battle, in which the Demiurge will be chained for a thousand years, as the New Testament says, though turning things around, of course; there the Leader of the White Race will lead the fit ones back to the Origin so that during those 1000 years we can all transmute for good. In the end the Demiurge will be released for one last demonstration of his Superbness, and then...he will be definitively defeated and will have to perish forever...then the earth, the heavens and the whole universe...will be definitively destroyed....

Eliomin Zelaya

cursed creator who has given us only suffering and deception, just think of his total destruction.

Mauricio Ramirez

Whatever happens and however things will happen, if there are survivors, we will have to beware of future "Prophets" and "Historians", as they will go to great lengths to change history and facts, making the Luciferian warriors bear all the blame for "ending the work of god" and again misrepresenting the Luciferian warrior and his spiritual liberation.

Let the survivors always remember that demiurgic work is self-destructive.

Wake up!

miguel

The Mapuche Indians say that Patagonia belongs to them, that these are their lands because their ancestors are buried there. Let's see that: The Indians called Mapuche in Argentina and Araucanians in Chile are not a native people of Argentina. They invaded Argentina sent by the Chilean Masonic governments of the time. The day that some backward Argentinean traitor to the homeland gives land to the original people of Argentina, the Araucanians-Mapuches will be left out of the distribution, because they are not an original people of Argentina. They can claim Chilean Patagonia, if they want, or the whole of Chile, but there is nothing for them in Argentina, because they have no right to it, nothing of Argentina belongs to them. This invading and genocidal Araucanian people, on arriving in Argentina across the Andes, proceeded to exterminate the native peoples of Argentina that they found in their path, such as the Tehuelche, who almost became extinct as a result.

The Mapuches dedicated themselves to malonear: stealing cattle and kidnapping captives. The cattle were bought by the Chileans as soon as they arrived in Chile. They kept the captives for themselves.

There was even sent from France, via Chile, of course, a ridiculous "King of the

Patagonia", called Orelie Antoine de Tounens, a French Freemason. He travelled first to Chile, where he received from the Masons of the Chilean government the final instructions and details. Once in Argentine Patagonia, he was immediately proclaimed king by the Mapuches.

Juan Manuel de Rosas maintained good relations with the native peoples, but not with the Mapuche, whom he fought.

The same thing happened later with General Roca. He showed no mercy to the genocidal Chilean invaders, the Araucanian-Mapuches. Nor did he show any mercy in return.

If it were not for these two distinguished heroes, Argentines today would have to present a visa and passport if they wanted to visit Patagonia, because it would be Chilean or Mapuche land. Don't forget that Perón was born to a Tehuelche mother, never a Mapuche. There is a reason why Patoruzú is Tehuelche, never Araucano-Mapuche, that invading and genocidal people.

pukeches mugeley

Say what you will, we are one of the lost tribes of Israel and the Chilean Patagonia is our promised land. We will not leave, it will slowly become ours. If they try to take us out, the Israeli army will intervene. You will see. WUOL GÑEUTUANIAN HINCHIN TAIN MAPU.

José Luis

I ask myself one thing, why is it that so much is happening on Earth with regard to the climate and all the biodiversity that is in this world which is being threatened by so much pollution and destruction? And sometimes I think that it is the Sinarchy that is causing this destruction and why is it doing it if it knows that the Creator wants people to love things, or is it doing it so that people in terrible conditions will prostrate themselves before him and then he will fix everything momentarily, thanks to the organisations that have been created to save the ecosystem of the planet? because there must be organisations for the defence of the ecosystem, organisations where animals and plants are loved, and the Demiurge wants people to love everything that he has created on this planet. Surely the purpose is to make people commit themselves to love all the things that are in this world.

J.H.A.

A distinction must be made between the secret elite who control the world and the blind and ignorant rabble who are herded like pigs hither and thither. While the ignorant rabble loves the "good old man", the satan creator of the world, and the deplorable creatures of his invention (including spiders and scorpions, ebola and malaria) the secret elite who rule the world aim at the elimination of 90% of humanity, called by them disposable cattle. Once this is achieved they believe the earth will be a paradise, they will rebuild the pollution and climate, only the elite and their fittest slaves will remain.

Renaldo

Are you all crazy? to defeat the creator? What brainwashing and you Eliomar has the demiurge given you only suffering? haven't you enjoyed the love of your parents? haven't you spent countless unforgettable nights of sex? You are ungrateful, life is a beautiful adventure despite the suffering and those who are in wars, dismembered, starving and all kinds of distressing situations have deserved it. Can someone explain to me... how do you defeat the creator, stick a sword in his heart or put a bullet in his head? Stop believing stupid things please wake up, and let Jehovah into your hearts he has changed and is not the same jealous and selfish being of the old testament, GREETINGS TO ALL!!!!

J.H.A.

Renaldo, all that you describe is Maya, the illusion fostered by the demiurge. You are asleep. There is no one worse blind than he who does not want to see. But don't worry, most of humanity is asleep like you.

Synarchy studies what warfare will look like in the future

Article found on the web

Twelve years ago, long before the 9/11 attacks inaugurated the present stage of the "war on terror", historian Walter Laqueur anticipated that "in the future terrorists will be individuals, or like-minded people, working in very small groups".

In the same essay ("Postmodern Terrorism", Foreign Affairs, 1996) the author added: "The ideologies of these individuals and mini-groups will be even more aberrant" than those of the larger organisations of the past. The members of the new formations will also be, he wrote, "more difficult to identify".

In other words, the game of terror will remain the same as before, but it will be played differently, a recipe for successive tragedies. (Continued)

Source: *Clarín* 6 December 2008 "India: the hidden faces of a more lethal terrorism" by Oscar Raúl Cardoso.

Comment

We were struck by the following sentence: "The ideologies of these individuals and mini-groups will be even more aberrant". But what can be aberrant for the synarchy?

Marxism, homosexuality, paedophilia, brain-destroying drugs, the millions of abortions per year, the lies of newspapers, magazines and television, the falsification of history?

Guantánamo, secret prisons, legalised torture?

Usury, the manufacture of financial crises, global impoverishment, the transfer of money and assets from the majority to the hands of a few well-identified individuals?

Climate destruction, war making?

None of this, absolutely none of this is aberrant to the synarchy. On the contrary, the demiurge and his servants take intense pleasure in these disgusting things. And the hypnotised rabble only knows how to obey.

What can be perverse to the synarchy? Only one thing: the Uncreated. And of all the uncreated, that which has entered the world of the demiurge like a stick up his ass: the True and Eternal Gnosis. Will the warriors of the future to whom the synarchy refers in its article be guided by the Eternal Gnosis?

Comments on this article

Adrian Keber

No doubt the present war is against fictitious enemies...terrorism which does not exist or is created by them...diseases which do not exist or are created by them...For example, they simulate a disease with which they create terror, and if the "fools" realise it, they are able to get a virus out of some laboratory. But beware, because holders of the Eternal Gnosis are mixed up in all organisations and world governments, and they permanently provoke internal strife in the Synarchy... Until the "great moment of their return" comes...

Alfredo Castagnola

Who is the better warrior? The warriors of the spirit are eternal, that is why they do not fear death, nor anyone, nor anything, least of all, of course, the imbecile demiurge. The wimps of the synarchy do not know what they are fighting for, though they claim to know. Fear torments them, because they are not eternal, and they cling blindly to what they call life.

Who is the better warrior, who hates matter or who wallows like a pig in it?

Gnostic and tantric elements in Francis Ford Coppola's film Dracula



The Sacred Order of the Dragon. Mystic war. Betrayal of the demiurge. Rebellion against Christianity. Suicide. The dead beloved. Tantric couple. Black, white and red. The labyrinth. Maithuna. Ingestion of blood. Exiting the world of Maya. Attainment of immortality and eternity. Luminous mist. Walking between the worlds of the demiurge.

Important: *This article originally includes a fragment of the film "Dracula" by Francis Ford Coppola, which can be seen by accessing our website www.gnosisprimordial.com and accessing the digital version of this article (which can be found by typing its title in the search engine or among the articles published in the month of June 2009).*

Comments on this article

KYNFYLGJA

The vampiric race originates, a race that has succeeded in connecting with the A-mor "A MORT" with non-death or immortality, its essence is manifested through Cain. Luzbel carries the act of revelation against the kosmocreator demiurge on the spiritual plane, Cain on the material plane. These mysteries teach us how to liberate ourselves through the A-mor.

We must listen only to our uncreated spirit, and keep our centre and the maya.

will be dispelled.

There are two portals in this galaxy, one is behind Venus and the other is behind the physical sun, the black sun.

As we begin to cease to be a machine, we begin to perceive the first attacks of the demiurge, which stop and then return.

Hence the importance of a good strategy, the demiurge begins to take the mind of all beings who know us, we only have to have at that time only communication with our spirit, then the attacks stop and then begin on the astral plane, we must only be relentless.

lvx

Mineral Alchemy

By José Herrou Aragón

In man's tireless quest for awakening and transmutation, the use of mineral substances constitutes Mineral Alchemy.

The most important of the substances is alchemical gold. Neither silver, nor sulphur, nor cinnabar, etc., were investigated by those who lacked the secret of true alchemical gold. The latter were investigated by those who lacked the secret of true alchemical gold. No other mineral substance has the power of alchemical gold to produce a correct transmutation.

Three stages in the discovery and making of Alchemical Gold:

1. Ancient Egypt

The manufacture of gold objects for the pharaoh was carried out in furnaces adapted for this purpose. During the melting and manufacturing process there were always residues and leftovers of gold left inside the furnace. These residues underwent the continuous process of melting and solidifying, cooling and heating, as they were not removed from the furnace. Over time, the artisans discovered small amounts of a white powder in the places where the residues had accumulated. Through the alternating and continuous process of smelting and cooling, the common gold had turned into a strange white powder.

True to the human impulse to explore and experiment, some artisans had the idea of eating it. And then a miracle happened. They were faced with the world's most powerful substance for altering human consciousness and physiology. Its powerful effects remained for several days in those who had consumed it and after this time these people would never be as they were before. They were transformed into "living gods". Nowadays, several mummies have been found with this white powder on different areas of their surface.

2. Medieval India

In medieval India we again find the formula and manufacture of alchemical gold. It took years to make and was sometimes made by entire families. Once obtained, it was periodically ingested in small quantities by a few eminent members of the family, and then passed on to subsequent generations for consumption. To obtain it, certain quantities of common gold were carefully wrapped and placed in a fire that produced its function. It was then rapidly cooled and melted again, and so on, over many years, until the precious white powder was obtained.

Hindu alchemists call this procedure "Puttah".

3. Current experiments

Today's science has not been able to work out through its sophisticated modern means what the Egyptians and Hindus were able to do without problems hundreds and thousands of years ago: True Alchemical Gold. David Hudson discovered that ordinary gold, which has two atoms, transforms into a white powder of extraordinary physical characteristics if it is deprived of one of them. Gold transformed into an alkali white powder would be a monoatomic gold. David Hudson built a special laboratory and succeeded in making it, although he has not yet been able to eliminate some of the toxicity of the white powder. Ordinary gold is toxic, but monoatomic gold, if properly made, is not. David Hudson is currently working on alchemical white gold without any degree of toxicity. Of course, since David Hudson's discoveries, thousands of swindlers and fakers have sprung up, claiming to possess the real alchemical gold and even selling it by mail order.

Comments on this article

Lucas

J.H.A., I wanted to ask a question, since the quintadominica forum seems to have frozen or not to be paying as much attention as before. Is there any way to get the third part of the Fundamentals of the Hyperborean Wisdom? Greetings.

J.H.A.

Lucas, Google Nimrod de Rosario, the third part of the Fundamentals is posted on several websites. Greetings

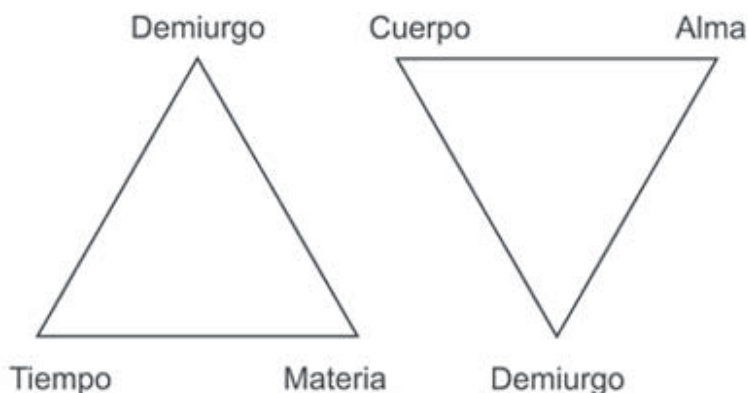
Adrian Yuste V.

I saw on Adrian Salbuchi's site www.asalbuchi.com.ar that the future world currency will be the new dollar backed by "sacred gold", not ordinary gold. Gold Dollar - Gold Dollar? I wish someone would inform me if this gold is the mono-atomic white gold you speak of in this article in Mineral Alchemy. A researcher of the mind who often travelled to the pyramids told me that a small quantity of alchemical white gold found inside sarcophagi, government officials in Cairo offered to sell it to him privately for one million four hundred thousand dollars an ounce. With that scarcity and that value, I think it could well be the gold that will back the world's future currency.

Fighting the two satanic trinities

By José Herrou Aragón

Satanic triangle of the macrocosm: the demiurge, time and matter. Satanic triangle of the microcosm: the demiurge, the body and the soul.



If a sleeping man wakes up, the first thing he will notice is the deplorable situation he is in.

His Spirit is a prisoner of the demiurge and is chained to the soul, and through the soul to the body. If he wants to stop being a slave he must first fight against the soul and the body to free himself from them. If he succeeds and frees himself, he can then challenge the demiurge and fight him face to face and defeat him. But first he must behold the hideous face of the demiurge: a gigantic boar covered with hundreds of millions of eyes. It is one thing to describe it and quite another to experience it. Most fail to do so. The bible says it clearly: "No man can see me and live". If in the face-to-face confrontation with the demiurge he succeeds, the warrior will have achieved the highest realisation that can be achieved by a Spirit who has been imprisoned in this satanic hell.

Important: *This article originally includes a fragment of the film "Gladiator" which can be seen by accessing our website www.gnosisprimordial.com and accessing the digital version of this article (which can be found by typing its title in the search engine or among the articles published in July 2009).*

Watch the aforementioned film "Gladiator" to get an idea of what the struggle between the soul and the body will be like. See the two satanic trinities symbolised by the two groups of three men each running to the left and right simultaneously before the gladiatorial fight begins.

Comments on this article

andrea

apologies, I don't read your name. I need to write to you personally. I was very touched by your writing. Thank you.
Andrea

Renaldo

What heresy is this? I read your book and although I agree that Jehovah is not a god of pure love because of the quotes from the old testament I know that he is not Satan either. Jaba- li form? where do you get such nonsense? fight the demiurge how do you know what that is? with a sword and cut him? None of this makes sense, I am still on my way in search of the truth now I am entering the world of the Gnosis of Samael and I have seen biblical classes too, I hope soon to get information from the Rosicrucians and Freemasonry to see what conclusions I can draw from all this, greetings !!!!!

J.H.A.

Renaldo, now that you are entering the world of Samael Aun Weor you will know what is real nonsense. If you like the Rosicrucians and the Freemasons, be sure to find out who are the ones who invented them and still manage them today like puppets. Wallowing with the synarchy will only make you evacuate yourself through the toilet of the demiurge. Spiritual suicide makes you happy. Good luck to you.

gnostic2

I love the symbolism, this is a sign of the warrior spirit, of his superiority. the shield, the sword, all these elements speak to the subconscious.

KYNFYLGJA

For mentioning Lilith and her *lvx increata* rings in a lodge I have been insulted.

I have been defamed, slandered, treated as a witch, and not only that, they have not even written me off because they are afraid of me, I still don't know why. I have always searched for the grail and it is in luzbel.

A-mort

Daniel F.

Of course they are afraid of you. You told them about Lillith and Luzbel so that they would throw you out. They have done you a great favour in that lodge, expelling you, slandering you and calling you a witch. The synarchy always does such things. That is a compliment to you, for it means that they have seen your Spirit, your Power and your Light. Now you are out of the synarchic web, now you are out of that trap, now you are alone and free to awaken and fight for your Spirit. Your place is not in the synarchy, your place is in the uncreated world.

M.G.

Look at the two satanic trinities on Nestor Kirchner's coffin during the wake.

Excerpts from the extraordinary book by Oscar Kiss Maerth

"The Beginning was the End. The unsuspected origin of man".

(and comments by García Vives at the end)

Oscar Kiss Maerth

Excerpts from the

book

1. His mission was divine. He alone was endowed with a soul, which no other living being had. He was the only one chosen to know, to obey and to praise God. The human being had been chosen to rule the earth and to preserve and validate divine justice and harmony on earth. His mission was to improve all of God's works on earth, and even to complete God's incomplete work through his own progress. For God had granted him a high degree of intelligence for this mission.

Strengthened and encouraged by his own thesis, man placed himself at the top of his imaginary pyramid, and from there he sang his own praises. With such self-deceptions, man set out on his divine mission. He wanted to administer the world, but soon realised that he was not capable of administering himself.

2. Once again, the human being consoled himself with the rest of his theses. He remained the summit of all creation and the only being with a soul. God had created man in order to make creation meaningful, because God wanted to be praised by someone, in order to get out of his loneliness and anonymity. The new being without memory was still convinced that without him the world would be incomplete and God sad.

3. The truth about the origin of man and the consequences of that truth will turn the earth upside down and shake it.

All previous concepts about human life, about goals and progress, will shake and collapse.

The human race is at the beginning of a new era, which at the same time will be its last, since it is inevitably heading towards the final phase of its existence.

The human being is neither the result of natural evolution nor of healthy evolution. He did not originate within the framework of the general cosmic order. On the contrary, man has made himself contrary to all the rules of natural evolution and in

against the order of nature, by manipulating their own brains.

4. Human evolution is in contradiction with the cosmic order. It was set in motion by man's own sinful action and resulted in an overdeveloped and morbid brain and physical phenomena of deficiency that threaten man's existence.

5. The animal that was later to become a human being had consciously manipulated its brain. Humans are the only terrestrial animal that has killed its own kind for the purpose of consuming their brains. Man's ancestors began this practice more than a million years ago and continued it uninterruptedly throughout the process of man's formation over a million years.

6. The anthropomorphic monkey from which man was born discovered that consuming the brains of his fellows increased his sexual stimuli. He became addicted to brain hunting. Only later did he realise that the consumption of brains also resulted in an increase in his intelligence.

The desire for greater sexual delight and the subsequent desire to be more intelligent led man to intensify cannibalism.

The process of man's formation thus began with the consumption of a brain and continued continuously throughout the evolutionary history of mankind.

By eating the brain, man also consumed the concentrated substances contained in it. In this way, both his own brain and his intellectual capacity were enlarged to a greater extent than normal. This gave rise to the biologically unfounded excess of intelligence, which later became a morbid state.

7. His pride, the enormous brain, is only an artificially hyperdimensioned and diseased gland. Since the advent of cannibalism, man's mind has become more and more deranged and is inexorably approaching that extremely dangerous state in which man, in the manner of a mad genius, will destroy himself.

8. Despite all the prohibitions and harsh punishments, cannibalism continued to be practised in secret.

9. Any researcher can confirm that almost all human skulls older than 50,000 years found so far were cannibalised. And skulls 300,000 years old and older were cannibalised in their entirety.

10. Under the pressure of this feeling of guilt and instinctively, man runs away from this phenomenon and does not want under any circumstances to link his human origin with the practice of cannibalism.

11. If man has for so long murdered his fellow man in order to eat his brains, he must have noticed certain advantages.

12. Cannibalism and the formation of man began at the same time. Cannibalism is the cause of man's evolution.

13. The forced overfeeding with brain substances forced the pituitary gland, which is responsible for physiological balance, to establish a new distribution system in the body, contrary to the natural system. The visible consequences were, above all, the loss of body hair and the disappearance of signs of fertility in females.

14. The brain must never come into contact with a metal object. It must be removed from the skull with the help of a bamboo spoon, to be eaten in a fresh and still warm state.

15. The brain must be consumed while it is still alive, before all its secret forces have escaped from it.

16. According to my own experience, after about twenty hours after the consumption of the brain, a feeling of warmth appears in the brain, a kind of mild pre-session. After 28 hours, the whole body feels invaded by a renewed vitality with strong sexual stimuli.

17. The consumption of the brain increased the volume of its own brain to an extent far beyond the capacity of the skull. The brain was thus exposed to increasing pressure, which became more and more dangerous as time went on. There were cases of a brain disease similar to epilepsy, with states of intense insanity, which man rightly attributed to the increased volume of the brain.

18. The human being has become the only living being that constantly and silently lies to itself and to its fellow human beings.

19. Men have not given women a poor education, but they have not fed them brains.

20. Every human being is abnormal and mentally ill, but from the human point of view he or she is considered perfect.

21. The direction and decisions of the family must always be firmly in the hands of the male. Humanity will always remain the offspring of monkeys, and no horde of monkeys has ever been led by a female. Such a group would disappear in a very short time, even if it could speak Latin, make telephones and produce tear gas.

22. There is no monkey or any other animal on our planet that suffers from underarm odour. Only the being "in the image and likeness of God", this being who is supposed to have been born in the framework of natural evolution and in accordance with the cosmic order, suffers from this illness.

Humans feel embarrassed and are forced to wash their axillary cavities and genitals frequently in order to reduce their unpleasant odours.

23. The officially recognised evolutionary theory of man is riddled with almost incomprehensible contradictions. There is no animal about which so much nonsense has been written and said as about man. He has continually deceived himself, because he has insisted on being God's favourite creature and on possessing a special mission, in which he had set himself up for himself.

24. He is mentally ill. The worst consequences of cannibalism are not the physical damage, but the unhealthy state of the overdeveloped brain, due to which his spirit has been thrown into a state of alienation. Precisely what he is most proud of, his brain, is incurably diseased.

25. The process of man's formation did not take place within a natural evolution. The higher intelligence was due to the forced ingestion of physical brain substances, which contain intelligence and even concrete knowledge. As a result, the human brain grew from 400 cm³ to a volume of 1,000 to 1,600 cm³.

26. The brain, encouraged to grow by the continuous consumption of other brains, was unable to develop fully, due to the small size of the skull, which grew at a slower rate than would have been necessary. As a result, the brain forced to grow began to be compressed. It began to atrophy within the bony shell of the skull, and its countless microscopic ducts had to become even thinner and more complicated to follow.

27. Due to the pressure and lack of space, the insulating mass had to decrease in thickness, so that the insulating capacity was not sufficient. This is the cause of mankind's hardship and the reason why mankind is mentally ill.

28. His growing monomania imposed ever greater material burdens on him,

He wants to free himself from this self-inflicted curse. He wants to free himself from this self-inflicted curse, but the means he uses to do so require more work, which again leads to further suffering.

29. That the thoughts emitted by a human being cannot be picked up by another person is only a half-truth. The complete truth is much more tragic. The fact is that a person's thoughts still penetrate other people's brains, but they do not consciously grasp them or understand them, so that the ideas become embedded in the subconscious and influence the individual's way of thinking and acting without his or her being aware of it.

30. The brain, which had been increasing in volume due to the constant consumption of brains, was gradually being compressed into the too small skull, which was exposed to powerful pressures.

31. In great desperation, mankind tried every means to lessen the pressure of the skull on the brain. It was discovered that the damage was below the top of the cranial vault, so all their efforts were directed towards lessening the pressure there.

One of the best methods used was the cranial press. Races from all parts of the world pressed the skulls of their newborn children between two boards and compressed them with wide bands.

32. When someone went mad, a surgical operation was often performed. The skull would be sanded down with a smooth stone, usually at the temples, until a hole was made in the skull through which fluid could be extracted. In this way, the pressure was relieved and the operated patient regained his or her ultrasensory perception.

33. Thus homo sapiens, the "image of God", was born. With his new consciousness, which is more like a conscience, he worked out the wildest theses about his origin and the most insane goals. Afflicted by his monomania, he set himself up as "God's vicar" and began to rule the earth in an increasingly cruel and irresponsible manner.

34. As a result of cannibalism, the entire human brain has become a malignant tumour, which must be continually monitored so that no "science" can get near it. This would only lead to a precipitous destruction of the earth and increase human misery. Soon humanity will know in its own flesh how dangerous are such "evil tumours" that rule the earth unchecked and play at "science".

35. Humankind has developed diametrically opposed self-concepts, which have been

opposed to the truth. It no longer occurs to anyone to test their veracity. The human being can only think as a human being, and, as is well known, the insane cannot diagnose themselves.

36. Theologians share the view that, thanks to progress, man today is better, more intelligent and happier than he was in the past. But, undeterred, they continue to assert that God created man with his own hands and in his own image. God has therefore placed in the world in his image a neurotic, unsatisfied, infinitely stupid and extremely criminal being.

This statement by theologians is either blasphemy or infinite stupidity.

37. What man needs is not an increased intelligence on a "scientific basis", for that has already been unsurpassed by the cannibals. What he needs is a lessening of his alienation, which will only be achieved if he returns to nature, as far as his morbid body and spirit permit. Then he will learn to think again and will realise that nature and his fellows are not his enemies and that there is nothing in the universe to improve, except for man himself.

38. The only permissible intervention on the brain is that which has already been practised with success for so many millennia: the forming of a dome in the vault of the skull, in order to ameliorate the physical defect to some extent. And, if desired, "god-men" can be re-created, instead of semi-intellectuals with diplomas.

39. The loss of mental communication occurred first in Mesopotamia, where cannibalism and the subsequent formation of man began, and where the first languages appeared.

40. Although man's morbid brain is incurable, and is therefore heading towards self-destruction, it can nevertheless lessen his suffering if each individual thinks for himself and does not allow himself to be guided by the pseudo-knowledge of the so-called intellectuals.

41. Humans were born from a cross between an African and an Asian race. The first of these hybrids was sired by an African father and an Asian mother.

All African anthropomorphic apes, including gorillas and chimpanzees, have thirteen pairs of ribs. In contrast, all Asian anthropomorphic apes, such as orangutans, have twelve pairs.

42. Both animals realised for the first time that the consumption of brains stimulated them sexually much more intensely than some plants that stimulated them sexually.

monkeys already traditionally ate for this purpose. It was not until much later that they discovered that the drug had a long-lasting effect on their mental capacity. This was the first couple of mankind. The first cannibals.

43. Since the paternal race looked completely different from the maternal race, and since hybrids could successfully mate with both parent races, at least two different-looking human types emerged.

44. Logically, all races of anthropoid apes fled in the presence of the cannibals. Despite this, many apes were caught, killed and eaten, and the females were forcibly impregnated and turned into cannibals, i.e. humans.

Only after the cannibal had realised that the brains of the cannibal progeny were far more effective as a sex drug and intelligence-enhancing substance did they stop hunting the other non-cannibal anthropoid apes. From then on, they only consumed humans who had been cannibalistic for several generations, and their brains were therefore much more valuable.

45. In all the monkey races that became cannibals, larger brains and higher intelligence developed in an extraordinarily short space of time. These new beings continued to practise cannibalism for a million years, and so modern man was born.

Where is the origin of the new hybrid being that began the process of conversion? How did cannibalism spread? How did the planet become populated with human beings?

The aforementioned interbreeding between African and Asian monkeys was only possible in those areas that form a bridge between the two continents. On both sides of this imaginary dividing line lived groups of both African and Asian anthropomorphic apes. Therefore, the crossing must necessarily have taken place in these border areas. This confirms both the mythological traditions and the philosophical assertions that the cradle of mankind is to be found in the Mesopotamian region between the Euphrates and Tigris rivers.

46. Mankind acquired its disproportionately high fecundity through cannibalism.

47. Better off were those groups who in the early days, when they all had a natural coat of hair, fled to the mountains covered with eternal snow, where they acclimatised. These beings already walked upright, and their intelligence was already

The females still possessed the sexual signs of the fertile days. The females still possessed the sexual signs of the fertile days. Since life in the snowy mountains confronted these beings with harsh living conditions, their main problem was survival and not the enhancement of sexual urges through the consumption of brains. Thus, they managed to live in peace.

48. The existence of these furry, fugitive palaeo-hominids has always been known and is still known in Tibet. The indigenous people call them yetis. Although their numbers are very small and they are gradually becoming extinct, the mountain people still see them frequently, but leave them alone. Yetis are peaceful and try to avoid humans. They owe their physical and spiritual health to the fact that they have not practised cannibalism and have not become homo sapiens. They also still possess the capacity for extra-sensory perception.

49. When a Mongoloid Asian race left the Gobi Desert for climatic reasons some 20,000 years ago and headed for Alaska, where the climate had already lost some of its harshness, they encountered the furry and peaceful Paleo-hominids, whose numbers had already been greatly reduced.

50. Humanity, which once had to fight for its survival due to lack of births, fears today that it will not be able to survive due to overpopulation. This catastrophic change in fertility is a completely unnatural phenomenon, with no parallel in nature.

51. The ancient cannibal is still latent in man and has not forgotten the development of the conversion process. Since the origin of war is to be found in cannibalism, which was closely linked to the rape of the females of the vanquished, mankind still subconsciously associates every war with the rape of women.

52. Apart from the fact that the differences in intelligence between races are misinterpreted and abused, mankind also does not know how to deal with the instinct of racial and cultural discrimination, and therefore does not manifest it in accordance with the laws of nature. Discrimination is not contempt or hatred, but an instinct of differentiation, thanks to which every living being or organised unit of beings is aware of its differentiating characteristics. This same instinct automatically respects the corresponding instincts of all other living beings. If the instinct of differentiation did not have its own function and were not conditioned by nature, all living beings would possess it by cosmic error or due to an inadequacy of creation. But in fact it fulfils very important tasks, for without it there would be no life at all. This instinct is as old as life itself and is so deeply rooted in every being that any attempt to eliminate it is doomed to failure.

Since there are not only physical differences between living beings, but also ritual and cultural differences, the instinct to discriminate operates in both areas. Monkeys, for example, do not enter the territories of other monkey races, nor those of another horde of the same species. Neither do they interbreed with other races, nor do they allow monkeys of the same race, but belonging to another horde, to mate with them.

53. Although the process of transformation has resulted in all human races being able to mix with each other, the instinct of differentiation or discrimination is still awake. Thus humanity has become something like a race, without really being one. It has gained something which it would be better not to have (the consciousness of being a biological unit), and at the same time it has lost something which it should have retained (the faculty of discrimination between races).

54. History has shown thousands of times that homo sapiens, the "son of God", in the grip of his cannibalistic horde spirit, is capable of murdering in the name of "his god" those who do not share his creed.

55. Humanity will witness alarming and inexplicable phenomena. People considered civilised and well-educated in the western world will eat their fellow human beings, and often their own friends, without being able to give any convincing reason for their actions. It will be their subconscious that will force them to do so. Humanity can be sure that this will be a sure sign of the emergence of the new cannibalism, which will be practised again for different reasons and for different purposes.

In principle, no human race possesses feelings of racial hatred, which do not exist between the ape races either, as long as they live separately. The Chinese have nothing against the Bantus. But if a million Bantu blacks were to suddenly settle in Shanghai, mutual respect and love would end. The Kikuyu blacks have nothing against the English, as long as the English do not invade their country. The Swedes respect and admire the Papuans, but only as long as two million of them do not settle in Sweden. Each race forms its own ghetto, its own country and its own territory, which no one should penetrate by physical force or psychological means.

56. On the other hand, marriages between members of very different races should be avoided. However, no one should be prevented from entering into such marriages. If the leading philosophers and thinkers, including Moses, said the same thing, they knew why they did so. The offspring of such marriages will inherit paternal and maternal physiological functions and spiritual characteristics, which often conflict.

57. The establishment of political parties is not only completely unnecessary, it is also detrimental, because it necessarily contributes to produce

new causes of discrimination, thus increasing the suffering of mankind. Only man's side is justified. Even donkeys count only on the side of donkeys, and elephants on the side of elephants. And man will have to adopt this wisdom.

58. We are on the eve of the overpopulation of the earth and famine is already preparing to take over the whole world. All races, hordes and political parties will be its victims.

59. After I became aware of the truth about the origin of humankind, I was rather hesitant to make it known. It is shocking and has unforeseeable consequences for all fields of human activity. But my decision was made easier when I remembered Genesis in the Bible. I realised that the truth about the origin of humankind had already been told thousands of years ago in those short, rich lines, even if it was no longer understood. Everything that Genesis describes in an allegorical way, fully coincides with what I have discovered.

60. Genesis allegorically describes the unnatural evolution of a hairless ape into a naked man through cannibalism. Induced by sexual desires, he consumes the fruit of wisdom. Knowledge increases, but monomania is born in the brain, which drives man to counteract imaginary material needs by hard work. This is the hereditary punishment that weighs on all his descendants. Mankind will wipe out the earth and annihilate itself.

61. Genesis is a clear description of the origin of life on earth, and above all of the unnatural evolution of a hairy animal who became man and who, by eating the fruit of wisdom, became intelligent, naked and sexually diseased. Due to this intelligence acquired by means contrary to nature, spiritual alienation and, from it, man's monomania, which imposed on him the morbid ideas of work and progress, came about. With the help of this intelligence he will one day destroy the earth until only thorns and thistles grow on it. In this way, man will end his existence in the middle of the desert.

This story is told to us in Genesis in an allegorical and fragmentary language, which is no longer understood today. Its original form dates back some 50,000 years and was written by the god-men of the Mesopotamian area shortly before the completion of spiritual alienation.

62. Even today, the oldest versions, which are closest to the original form, are found buried in Mesopotamia, in ideographic texts inscribed on terracotta tablets. They date from the pre-flood period.

63. Just 3,000 years ago, Moses and other Jewish philosophers chose the two less fragmentary Sumerian variants of Genesis. This is why the so-called books of Moses contain two variants, which have since been included as an element in the Jewish Holy Scriptures.

64. The first part of Genesis recounts the formation of the earth itself and of life on the planet. According to it, in the beginning there was darkness, because the globe was surrounded by gases and water vapour. When these vapours condensed, the surface of the Earth was covered with water, making it possible to see the stars, the Moon and the Sun from our planet. Later, tectonic movements lifted parts of the Earth, so that water and land were separated. This is how the first continents were born.

Life appeared in the water. The first living creatures became fish, later amphibians and birds, and finally land animals, which were already covered with vegetation. According to Genesis, all this happened in six days.

Up to this point the correct interpretation is easy. The six days have rightly been referred to as six epochs, and researchers, who have at their disposal the results of geological surveys and complicated technical means, have had to confirm that both the origin of the earth and the order of succession of the evolution of life must have occurred just as the first part of Genesis tells us.

65. The theologians were unable to find an adequate answer. They could not know that there really is a material substance, a fruit of knowledge, through the consumption of which knowledge can be obtained and end up naked. If instead of going to the theologians, one had asked the tribal chief Umkulumkulu or other Bornean khanis about it, they would have given an accurate answer to this point in Genesis. They would even have been able to explain why it was the serpent - a symbol of sexuality - that had incited man to eat the fruit of wisdom and why he is still doing so today in those places where cannibalism is practised.

66. Genesis shows us the first human beings before original sin. That is, before the onset of cannibalism. They appear in a green and fertile garden, which indicates that there was no drought or desert at that time.

We are told very clearly in Genesis that man appeared as a genus or species at the end of the act of creation. All other animal species, including man's ancestors, from which he was formed, already existed. In one version of Genesis it is implied that in the beginning man lived in peace and harmony with the other animals. This means, therefore, that he was not a carnivore, but a vegetarian. This fact becomes even clearer when God says to the

man who has provided him with all kinds of plants and fruit trees, in order that he may feed on them. But there is no mention of the flesh of animals.

67. The human being is described in Genesis as a being without clothes, who originally had no need for artificial clothing, since he had his natural hair at his disposal. The artificial clothing of animal skins only became necessary later, not because the climate had changed, but because man had eaten the brain (the forbidden fruit of knowledge) and had become naked. This is clearly underlined in Genesis.

Genesis says that God decided to give Adam a woman. While Adam "slept", he took a rib out of him and created Eve with it. This part of Genesis has never been understood either. If God had been able to form Adam with the help of the earth, without using the bone of any other being, he must have been able to create Eve in the same way. Why did he need a bone for this? And why precisely a rib from Adam? Why not a bone from his finger?

This allegorical narrative, which at first glance may seem mysterious, is not mysterious at all. All that Genesis says is that, by "lying down", Adam became "one flesh" with Eve, and that in this way Adam lost a pair of ribs.

As has already been explained, the human race is a hybrid race. It arose from the crossing of a male African monkey (Adam) with 13 pairs of ribs with an Asian female (Eve) with 12 pairs of ribs. This crossbreeding gave rise to the human race, with only 12 pairs of ribs. Thus, Adam's race actually lost one pair of ribs. And the expression "one flesh" means the result of the cross between two races of monkeys.

68. The human being wanted to achieve everything quickly and outside the divine order. To do so, he took the drug of intelligence which, although it made him more intelligent, also made him mentally ill.

69. Genesis explains unambiguously what the original sin was: in his desire for greater sexual delights, man ate a substance that increased his sexual urges and simultaneously made him more intelligent.

In principle, intelligence is not a sin, but it all depends on how it is acquired. It is possible to acquire it contrary to the natural order, and against this very thing God foresees man in Genesis. The raw brain of the human race itself is that
The "enigmatic" matter which contains knowledge and the faculty of thinking and through whose ingestion the consumer's intelligence is increased. It is no longer possible to theologise about it.

According to Genesis, the first to eat the forbidden fruit was the Asian species, symbolised by Eve. Cannibalism began in Asia. And there, in Mesopotamia, the borderland between Asia and Africa, the new hybrid race of human beings also emerged. The first monkeys to become cannibals were the monkeys of Eve's race.

70. After the human being had tasted the fruit of knowledge, he went into hiding. He was tormented by his bad conscience, for as a vegetarian animal he had killed completely innocent fellow creatures. And he had done so not to appease his hunger or to defend himself, but solely to increase his sexual urges.

71. The hairy being had lost his coat by eating a matter that conferred intelligence, but not by having an evil thought. Genesis does not say that God discovered man when he ate the forbidden fruit and left him naked as a punishment. Rather, this loss came about as an automatic consequence. As already mentioned, the consumption of the brain disrupted the functions of the pituitary gland and thus influenced hair growth and sex life.

72. The severe pains of childbirth in women also have other causes of physical and psychological origin, but they also arose as a result of cannibalism.

73. For some 50,000 years mankind has been working systematically and with increasing speed to transform our planet into an uninhabitable desert.

74. The death of the individual and the death of mankind. If God said that this would happen on the day when mankind ate the fruit of science, He meant that the cause of death would occur on the day when man first ate the brain.

75. Everything that was to take place according to the announcements of Genesis has already taken place word for word. And everything that is yet to happen will be fulfilled in the same way. But it will not happen as God's future punitive action, but as a necessary consequence of original sin. The mentally alienated human race will use its "progress" to ravage and devastate the surface of the earth, where only thorns and thistles can grow, and will have to die in the wilderness of its own making.

76. There are and were certainly plants and mushrooms which increase the sexual impulses and which in a passing way also act on the intellect. As has already been mentioned, one such plant, called saladin, is consumed by Asiatic monkeys as a sex drug.

77. But why search so feverishly for a non-existent wonder plant, when the earth harbours immense quantities of cannibalised skulls, which speak for themselves? The fruit of the tree of science, which yields wisdom and nakedness, is solely and exclusively the human brain. And the endless series of cannibalised skulls proves that this fruit of science was consumed for at least a million years and uninterrupted by mankind, and not without reason, for many races continue to eat brains.

78. The new world, which will offer humanity the only chance for survival, can only be built on the ruins of the present aphiosophical, materialistic, criminal and plundering Western civilisation, which in turn can only subsist by enslaving and intensifying the destruction of the planet. It must therefore be razed to the ground.

79. The cause of this ultimately unsustainable system is a spiritually deranged power: the United States of America. The 200 million inhabitants of that country account for less than 6% of the world's population. Yet they own approximately 50% of all vital material goods in all continents, which they have appropriated by cunning, extortion and force. They use these assets to keep afloat a previously unknown and completely absurd economic system.

80. This is no longer capitalism, but a real economic masturbation, which can only be maintained at the expense of the majority of the exploited population and the habitability of the earth. The fact that this idiotic and cruel system flourished precisely in America has in turn biological reasons, which I will develop in my next book.

81. Because of this, the most important and urgent task of all peoples is to break all economic, military, political and cultural relations with the captives of this system, so that their power collapses as soon as possible.

Comments on this book, by Mario I. García Vives

Let us first talk about the title of the book. The first edition, in German: *Der Anfang war das Ende* (1971). The second edition, in English: *The Beginning Was the End*. The title is quite clear: *The Beginning Was the End*. It is like saying: the birth was his death. In its beginning, its future annihilation was determined. The Spanish edition has a confusing title, which is not understood: *The Beginning was the End*. An ugly distraction on the part of the translator and the editors. Thus it is clear: *The beginning WAS the end*.

The thesis and details of this book are extraordinary and impressive, I have read it in its entirety on the internet.

The author, of course, is not in possession of the Gnosis, that is why there are errors of interpretation in his book. He is excused, in his time the Gnosis was not available to everyone as it is today. There was no internet either.

The author is astonished, almost frightened, by what he has discovered. I find his hypothesis correct and proven, I just don't share his solution.

Kiss Maerth is right when he states that immediately after being created, man committed the sin of eating the brains of his fellows and their brain kalas. This act of murder and peculiar cannibalism brought about what the author defines as the gradual degeneration of man. For me, it is this initial disobedience of man that has allowed him to attain the degree of consciousness necessary to perceive and become convinced of the injustice and evil of the creator God. The mutation produced in the brain, if it were a degeneration, would be a brilliant degeneration. Degeneration that was not in the plans of the creator God or demiurge and that, thanks to it, man has the possibility of freeing himself from his clutches.

Once the mutation of the brain has taken place, man has two paths before him: to repent and return to God or to separate himself definitively from him and be free.

Kiss Maerth belongs to the first group. It does not occur to him to emphasise disobedience and separation. He wants to return to Eden, to vegetarianism and boredom. He finds the creation of an idiot monkey, mentally deficient and a slave to the demiurge that created him, desirable and appropriate. A dull vegetarian who meekly accepts the order of the demiurge Jehovah, as it is in the bible. A steward steward of Eden, who would evolve very slowly over millions of years closely controlled by God.

Another group of men consider that original sin has been a resounding success. Through the mutation of his brain, man has become aware of his own spiritual misery and the misery of his creator. Against the demiurge that created him, he developed his brain and his conscience to be able to awaken and realise the deception of God and his creation. Man has awakened and, if he is able to overcome the fear that overwhelms him, he will be able to continue to separate himself from impurity and falsehood until he recovers his True and Original Self, so that he can definitively regain the freedom that was stolen from him.

Comments on this article

jose vallejos

If to wake up and rebel against this demon is to be degenerate, I want to be a degenerate, a great degenerate, a super degenerate.

Mark

At the end of the book he makes a reference to writing a second book, does anyone have any information about that book? Thank you. Best regards.

J.H.A.

The author died before publishing this book. Greetings

Josua

I like your comment, but I don't really understand what you want to free yourself from or what you want to face. Well, great book that changes the way you see and understand human life.

Kalas and Maithuna in the film "Gothic".



For full details on kalas and maithuna we recommend reading the article "Sexual Alchemy" published in this book.

Important: *This article originally contains a fragment of the film "Gothic", the scene of the cunnilingus on the menstruating girl, which can be seen by accessing our website www.gnosisprimordial.com and accessing the digital version of this article (which can be found by typing its title in the search engine or among the articles published in August 2009).*

Comments on this article

Herminia

Beautiful scene! thank
you for sharing it!
Cheers!

eliseo andreu

Is it the ejaculation of female semen that is shown in the videos on www.you-porn.com under the names: hot squirt, squirting, fucking hot squirt, and the like?

Leslie Farhat

Of course, in my experience that is female semen.

T. Pelaez

No doubt you are referring to that beautiful brunette with her Indian features, the one who expels more liquids than the Cibeles fountain. I thank you and congratulate you. Teodoro P.

German A. Latino

On the site *www.youporn.com* I found the same girl under the title Female Semen.

Sex and power

By José Herrou Aragón



Orgasm is bad

Nothing important can be accomplished in life without sexual abstinence. But not a sexual abstinence like that of the priests, a special and superior sexual abstinence is necessary. Sex is not bad, the sexual act is not bad, it is the orgasm that is destructive.

It is necessary to reduce the number of orgasms as much as possible, so that all sexual energy is not lost and can be accumulated. Only with this orgasmic abstinence can the books of True Gnosis be understood. It is necessary to possess great sexual energy in order to awaken, to free oneself and to successfully perform the Great Alchemical Work. Without orgasmic abstinence, the spirit of man cannot be liberated or manifest.

This abstinence is also essential for earning money. The more sexual energies accumulate in the body, the more money accumulates in the bank account.

Orgasmic abstinence is the key to parapsychological powers. The more the sexual energies are concentrated in the brain, the greater the concentration capacity of the mind.

Without accumulated sexual energy, parapsychological weapons cannot be used successfully. Let alone challenge and defeat the demiurge.

With this kind of abstinence, man is transformed into a rock, a Man of Stone, capable of regaining the freedom and power that were stolen from him.

The demiurge trap

The demiurge has created sex in man for two reasons:

1. To produce its unlimited reproduction and overpopulation. The more population, the more confusion and communism.
2. So that the man cannot wake up. With each orgasm man falls asleep and becomes a little more enslaved. This is what the demiurge wants: a slave who does not know he is a slave, a meek servant grateful to his master and an admirer of his adaphetic work. The demiurge enjoys every orgasmic emanation of man.

The orgasm is the greatest trap with which the demiurge keeps men enslaved.

Slave sexuality

A slave of the demiurge is horrified by the accumulation of energies, for out of fear he does not want to awaken. The demiurge is also horrified by orgasmic abstinence, for his slaves might awaken and rebel. The more demiurgic a religion is, the more it is horrified by sexual abstinence. There are also religions that prescribe orgasms as an obligation.

Take the example of Onan, a good slave. He was forced to marry his brother's widow as required by law. He did not want to have sex with his wife out of respect for his deceased brother. The solution he found was to masturbate every night to avoid having sex with her. Or orgasm with the wife, or orgasm with masturbation. This imbecile servant of the demiurge would never have come up with a different solution: maithuna.

The sexuality of the warrior

The demiurge put sex in man to keep him enslaved, but the warrior will use the same perverse trap of the demiurge to awaken, to free himself from it and to oppose it. He will use sexuality for his development and liberation and not to remain a nothing, a zombie.

Here are the three sexual techniques of a warrior:

1. The Asaj: lovers remain naked in bed, but without touching each other.

2. Karezza: naked lovers kiss and caress each other only, without penetration or orgasm.

3. Maithuna: this is common sexual intercourse but without orgasm.

Each case is different and each warrior must explore and investigate until he finds his own path.

See the phenomenon of synchronicity in this video, between the clown and the thunder. To produce synchronicity phenomena at will requires an immense accumulation of sexual energy.

Important: *This article originally includes a fragment of the film "Harlequin" which can be seen by accessing our website www.gnosisprimordial.com and accessing the digital version of this article (which can be found by typing its title in the search engine or among the articles published in the month of August 2009).*

Comments on this article

Manuel

Could the hyperboreal initiate take any advantage of the visualisation of pornographic films as an alternative form of mental maithuna and thus gain sexual energy?

Edilberto Castellón Rodríguez

Excellent! Without orgasmic abstinence no important achievement is possible. The conquest of our being: spirit, soul and body is to be found in the accompanying sexual energy. The conquest of health, money and love lies precisely in the transformation of our sexual energy into power.

The conquest of all our possible and impossible dreams is found in this marvellous source of life and fulfilment: sex. Greetings...Edilberto.

J.H.A.

Pornography may enhance sexual arousal but it lacks the physical, telepathic and astral effluvia of the tantric partner's body, mind and spirit.

Adrian Keber

With all due respect, I do not think we should be confused. Pornography has nothing to do with the transmutation we must achieve. Pornography is another way of keeping us prisoners of this world. With regard to the conquest of love, health and

money and the conquest of all our dreams, have NOTHING to do with the transmutation that can be achieved with sex, as is well explained in the article. Love... does not exist, it is a lie and pure sentimentalism; if you want health, be strong, work and fortify your body; do not listen to it, as the New Age says, but you must overcome it and dominate it. If you want money, then it is because you have not yet awakened to the great delusion and are unconsciously imprisoned in this world; read Gurdjieff, who very clearly says that when one awakens definitely to the great delusion, one will never lack money again; and beware, for this does not mean that one becomes a millionaire, but according to what one needs to transmute oneself definitely, that is what one will have. Our great Leader lacked nothing but nothing from the time of His awakening, and yet there must not have been a less materialistic person than He in this world. He only used money for a Spiritual purpose, nothing else; when He no longer needed it, He left everything, even this world, to pursue His mission elsewhere. And let alone dreams, for dreams arise from desires, and desires are soulish, that is, they are a snare to our Spirit. We must not even have the dream of transmutation, but we must work and fight for it, for if what we have is the dream of transmutation, I can assure you that it will remain only in dreams and will never be realised...Greetings....

Jose

Two questions admin., can a single person also carry out a kind of sexuality that accumulates energies and transports them to the whole body, also achieving awakening in the spirit, or is a partner necessary or indispensable for that? because there are people who at the moment do not have a partner and what would they do? Another question, it is known that in this world there are people who are not of hetero orientation, but would like to practice a sexuality of this kind, can they or can't they do it, and if the answer is no, how can a non-hetero person reorient their sexuality and achieve an effective non-orgasmic sexuality, what does primordial gnosis say about this and how can they be helped?

Jose

But is pornography really a good thing? Because for me pornography only makes you masturbate or have sex with orgasm, and it is something that is now seen a lot in these almost 40 years since the cinema, tv or pornographic shows became commercial, and only shows man as if he were an animal copulating, that the only thing it does is to take out of our being that animal part that man has, because the pornographic industry earns millions exhibiting people having sex, hetero or not hetero, I now think that the Synarchy is behind all this, for me it is a sexual baseness what they do, and everything so that people masturbate or have orgasmic sex and their spirit is asleep with this. I don't know if I'm right or wrong, what do you think, admin?

J.H.A.

Jose, yes, it is certain that the synarchy is behind all the plans to bring about the numbness and decadence of humanity: pornography, drugs, paedophilia, "political correctness", "human rights" only for some, falsification of history, and so on. Regarding hetero- or homosexuality, anyone who wishes to authentically liberate his or her spirit must acquire gnosis and find his or her own path, for each individual case is different. The one who persists will triumph.

Guillermo

Would masturbation without ejaculation help at all?

After having read the article "Sexual Alchemy" it seems to me that for some people the best thing to do is not to have an orgasm voluntarily, ever again. I think that for a person who has had a wild sex life up to now, it is risky to voluntarily submit to an orgasm again.

manuel

An appeal to all those who have understood the book of primordial gnosis, both the first and the second volume, and who have already made it clear what they want to do from now on.

Brothers and sisters of blood, I would like to tell you that here in Mexico, where I am from, I will put in place a long term plan to guarantee both the teaching that many of us already know and also the well thought out strategy for the fight against the demiurge. Brothers of Mexico please come to this call as our country is totally submerged and Samuel Aun Weor, left much to be fixed as he only came to confuse the teachings and the strategy to fight against the demiurge.

Those of you who have already decided to fight for the liberation of the spirit against the demiurge, contact me so that we can set in motion a collective strategy to strengthen the blood of Mexico as much as possible.

It is clear that individually we already know what we have to do and that is clear, the only thing I propose is a strategy to take the following points to deal with (1) - take the reins of spirituality here in Mexico and fight against the teaching already imposed by Samuel Aun Weor to the point that it is eliminated.

(2) - to create an organisation whose only primary objective will be to free itself and only help pure-bloods, taking into account that each member really wants a fight against the demiurge and is not afraid of the coming war.

Note: when I say that we will not help those who are not pure-blooded, I am only referring to the part of humanity that has no spirit or rather is only body and soul in short a pasu.

(3)- to prepare ourselves with all we have for the coming third world war, for that purpose to cooperate in order that first of all the brotherhood of initiates who seek the liberation of the spirit may be strengthened, even if only to a greater degree.

This is a call to war for all Mexicans who want to fight the war against the demiurge.

Note: if you want to help me inform more people you can pass this message on to other forums, of course as long as you are willing and able to help if that is what you want.

oscar Sales V.

Nothing less could be expected from the pure and heroic blood of the race of Mexico. Mexico could be the world centre from which the Hyperborean Wisdom of Nimrod of Rosario spreads its uncreated light over the world. In America only Chile, another indomitable race, could follow. In Europe first Germany and then us. Greetings from Spain. Oscar Sales

Jose

I hope that in all the countries of Latin America a call is made like the one made by you Manuel to organize and fight for that, I hope that in my country Peru they do that too, because many synarchic sects are also subjugating my country, or I am still in the initial phase, I still need to achieve my objectives of strengthening, but when I achieve it, I will join in the struggle, I am learning a lot the truth, I know I will achieve it.

GREETINGS

ancura s., juan francisco

And what about the Hyperborean Wisdom centres in Brazil? Undoubtedly the strongest and most numerous in Latin America. And those of Peru and Bolivia? And the one in Venezuela? The Nimrod de Rosario Centres all over the world are advancing steadily, no matter who is the best, no matter who is in the lead. The best thing is that every day new study groups are being formed everywhere, and the Hyperborean Wisdom is spreading steadily throughout the world, awakening and liberating men.

Adrian Keber

I greet and congratulate from Argentina all those who, like you, are trying to do something great in the world regarding the terrible and immense legacy of Nimrod of Rosario. How great this man was (is)! And I don't say this because I knew him personally but simply because I have read his Work...I am sincere...something must be done with it...but at least I, still don't know what exactly...I congratulate the Spanish kamarada by Oscar for not being jealous or envious and admitting that in Europe Germany is first...Only the chosen ones can accept this...Greetings!

Renaldo

I love sex, I love orgasms, I love copulating, I love the love of my parents, I love gay love, I love gambling, I love the rain, in short.... I like to be under the power of the demiurge and all of you are blind and in the end you will be eliminated repent

now q there is time greetings to all !!!!

J.H.A.

Renaldo, you are in the wrong place, this is not a place for Samael's faggots. You could try www.gay.com. Wouldn't you like to add that you also like the rays of the sun filtering through the branches of the trees in the forest? The sect of Samael Aun Weor has only swelled the ranks of homosexuality worldwide, could it be due to the men's use of those beautiful long robes of immaculate whiteness? The accumulation of sexual energy mixed with the desire to "surrender" to the demiurge to have his "I" well broken may be the cause of the attraction for homosexuals to enter the sect of Samael Aun Weor.

Kristian

It is not worth answering the little message to Renaldo, When I searched for the truth these Faggots of the False "*****" "*****" samaelian gnosis"*****" deceived me for 2 years, I had heard of dangerous sects, but when these satanists revealed their black god,,, it was the biggest humiliation of my life to be among so many worshippers of the demiurge. I seek the awakening and the Vengeance of the Spirit.

dante rojas

Certainly unity and a collaboration of those of us who adopt the teachings in practice, sharing experiences and, why not, expressing doubts, is how we will reach our goal.

Greetings to all in Latin America and Europe.

jose luis

TO ALL COMRADES WHO WANT TO JOIN IN THE STRUGGLE AGAINST THE DEMIURGE, THE SYNARCHY AND ALL ITS EXPONENTS, I PROPOSE THAT WE JOIN TOGETHER, EVEN IF ONLY IN PRINCIPLE, VIRTUALLY, VIA MESSENGER, SO THAT WE CAN IMPLEMENT A STRATEGY TO COMBAT THE MANIFESTATIONS OF THE DEMIURGE BY ATTACKING THEM.

IMAGINE IF WE ALL PRACTISED TO PRODUCE SYNCHRONIC PHENOMENA SUCH AS THE ONE SHOWN AS AN EXAMPLE IN THAT SECTION OF HARLEQUIN, AND, IN ADDITION, WE WOULD UNITE TO ATTACK ;;;; WE WOULD DUST ALL THE EXPONENTS OF DEMIUR- GO WHO COMPLICATE OUR LIVES, BE THEY EVANGELICALS, SAMAE- LIANS ETC., I FRUSTRATED THE LAST THREE ATTEMPTS TO OPEN Gnostic LUMI- SIALES IN MY CITY, ALONE, IMAGINE WHAT WE WOULD DO UNITED!

HECTOR

I was certainly looking for information about the relationship between gnosis and freemasonry and the true beginnings of samel aun weor, and I found this page.

I am interested in the true awakening, I started with the transmutation and I noticed differences but it seems to me that to truly revolutionize the spirit I was missing something more, I was not convinced by the idea of calming the thoughts, apart from the fact that the stillness of the mind is necessary to find the truth and the true being, I am looking for the truth and the superior knowledge, I would like to know if you can provide me with more information, the truth is that it is not so easy to be sure which "gnosis" is the right one.

José

Renaldo, you should read the books of the true gnosis, and you will see that all that demonry that you have, including your homosexuality, will be removed, and you will see the true light of the spirit. In this world the synarchy is making many see homosexuality as something normal and natural, and why is that, because they want the world to become soft in their spirit and become cowards, and take away the virility and femininity of the people, and so turn the world into a Sodom and Gomorrah and end up sacrificing everyone in a holocaust that they want so much, because for them we are just a flock, little animals without spirit, we have spirit people and for them we are going to fight to get out of this demonic world. I really hate this world, but we must have patience to achieve our goals of liberation, no one but the true gnosis to achieve it.

José

And that the gnosis of samael condemns homosexuality, for them they are a hopeless case. I find it paradoxical that there are sexual deviants on their list. They seem to be two-faced, one can imagine.

José

The truth is that I am practicing the sublimation of my sexual energies, I still do not practice the mahituna, I hope to practice it soon, I read the Fundamentals and Bellicena, and the truth is that I feel good, stronger, more determined, in spite of the temptations that come to me, even so, I already feel different from what I was, I hope to achieve my goals and I urge all my comrades to continue reading the true gnosis without stopping, the path is difficult, but not impossible. I hope to see you in the world of the spirit,

joseluis(tidesson)

yes jose, and although it is very difficult you have to persist, I for example, when at the age of 18 I came into contact with tantric yoga, of all those offered by the sinarcas, I knew that this was "yoga", and since then I started to try to practice it, 20 years later, without ceasing to persist, I am achieving something, never give up, and I am glad to have made contact with the hyperborean sh, just before kundalini ascended, something that I had already done.

I was almost ready and prepared for it to happen, greetings, I recommend some technique of reprogramming of the unconscious, to eliminate unconscious aspects that oppose the successful practice of tantra

omar libardo acosta ramos

Hello friends, I am an absolutely new reader, I have been moved by personal ideas for many years, but I have not had an objective guide that would allow me to orient myself well, I have found this primordial Gnosis site and it has made me reflect on the rest, I think that the purposes of many on this page are true, and it would be good if the more advanced ones would give us, the less advanced ones, a hand in the methods of discipline, reading texts and knowledge and others, that do not contravene the purposes of the fight, It would be good if the more advanced ones could give us, the less advanced ones, a hand in the methods of discipline, reading and knowledge and others, which do not contradict the purpose of fighting against the demiurge and his hosts, and to reach the liberation of the warrior spirit.

KYNFYLGJA

One of the names of the demiurge is SAMMAEL YALDABAOTH

juan

I think the fight against the demiurge is good, I ask: the work of Carlos Castaneda and his experiences with the shamans have many similar things, they talk about renouncing the mould of man, that is, the image we have of God, and clean our link with the spirit, freeing us from the tyrant of the universe that wants to consume our conscience... I would like to hear comments from you friends to clarify ideas regarding Carlos Castaneda. Greetings

The Count of San Germán

It's bullshit and a contradiction in terms. Sex is evil in its entirety, not only in orgasm. Purity can only be obtained by superior asexuality, which my friends the good Cathars used to tell us about.

The cocks and pussies were put there precisely to ridicule the spirit. Or have you never thought about it?

Pure consciousness has no sex either, so I don't know what kind of liberation you can get from fucking even if you don't cum. you are profoundly contradictory and insubstantial.

german augsburger

Sex is evil in its entirety. It was invented by the demiurge to enslave spirits and mock them, but it can be used by the warrior to awaken, to free himself from the soul, to transmute and destroy the evil creator and his cursed creation. Orgasmic abstinence is very good, but to achieve the transmutation of body and soul into vajra requires a special heat and excitement that can only be obtained with the help of maithuna and the kalas. This is the way of kaula tantrism, the fast and violent

way that only a true warrior can perform. Tantrism

Kaula has never been infiltrated by the synarchy, because the servants of the demiurge are forbidden the maithuna and especially the contact with menstruation and its ingestion. For the kaula, the vulva is the door leading to the unknowable world, therefore no demon of the demiurge has access to it.

ricardo

Greetings people, first of all congratulate the creator of this site, for anyone who has known many of the doctrines and sects that the demiurge has out there is of very high value to have the dissemination of truly gnostic material.

Here in Venezuela sadly it seems, I don't know if it is true or not, but I believe that this Chavista advance we are suffering the penetration of a Judeo-Marxist philosophy disguised as a false nationalism, while the financial powers of the demiur- go continue to operate in the most aberrant way. I would like to know if any of you more knowledgeable people could say something about this, as I have never believed in the red tide of Chavez, who claims to fight against the empire.

Is there any government that is not of the demiurge jehovah satan?

Lance

The truth, I also think that sex is not bad but the orgasm, in my case I have tried to stop masturbating and every time I do it I feel different, like with much more energy, the only bad thing is that mine has become a vice that I am struggling to get rid of. If I have a doubt, which apparently several people have asked in the comments, is there any other way to take advantage of the accumulated sexual energy, that is not with the maithuana, it is very urgent for me to know this. Slds.

Luis Salcedo

Lance, you should try to reduce orgasms as much as possible. In the young, the sex glands invented by the demiurge are so active that retention becomes difficult, but you must try to reduce orgasms, and especially mas- turbation, as much as possible.

daniel

I would like to know if there is a website where these issues are discussed, thank you.

J.H.A.

Apart from this site and those of Nimrod de Rosario, we know of no other site that deals with these issues.

david

I have been in many religions for a long time and I even came to the gnosis of samael where I was for about 10 years and I retired from there just sad and I was very sad.

i felt empty i even came to a christian religion where i prayed and prayed but i felt as if nobody heard me i felt alone i know that my prayers never reached the demiurge and today i am grateful that they will never reach him because i know that the demiurge sata- nas and his demons angels of light never listen or ignore the prayers of the one who has something of the uncreated spirit, a few days before i arrived by simple chance to this page of the lord, I dreamt that I was riding in a carriage pulled by white horses but they pulled me and made me fall to the ground and they went away and flew away and I was crying and then I saw a very big eagle - about two and a half metres long - he looked at me and mentally told me to climb on him and I tell you that I went through some beautiful places I met some islands surrounded by the sea that gave it the shape of a horseshoe. and today i realise that i have been deceived. today i read the books of the primordial gnosis and i download them and print them and lend them to many friends and i talk to them about our spirit, about christ lucifer and above all about the hatred that the demiurge jehova satan has for us. this hatred increases when one begins to know the truth.

The falsehood of Christianity. You wanted proof, here is the proof

Excerpts from the book "The Mysteries of Jesus. The hidden origin of the Christian religion", by T. Freke and P. Gandy. Book "mysteriously" disappeared from bookshops and libraries.

1. We have become convinced that the story of Jesus is not the biography of a historical messiah, but a myth based on enduring pagan legends. Christianity was not a new and exceptional revelation, but was in reality a Jewish adaptation of the ancient pagan mystical religion.

2. As we studied the various versions of the Osiris-Dionysus myth, it became clear that the story of Jesus had the same characteristics. The successive episodes allowed us to see that it was possible to construct the supposed biography of Jesus on the basis of mythical themes that had previously been related to Osiris-Dionysus:

- Osiris-Dionysus is God made flesh, the saviour and "Son of God".
- His father is God and his mother is a mortal virgin.
- He is born in a cave or in a humble stable on 25 December in front of three shepherds.
- He offers his followers the opportunity to be born again through the rites of baptism.
- Miraculously turns water into wine at a wedding ceremony.
- He rides triumphantly into the city on a donkey while people wave their hands in his honour.
- He dies at Easter time as a sacrifice for the sins of the world.
- After his death he descends into hell and then, on the third day, he rises from the dead and ascends gloriously into heaven.
- His followers expect him to return to judge men at the end of time.
- His death and resurrection are celebrated with a ritual meal consisting of bread and wine symbolising His body and blood.

These are just some of the themes that the Osiris-Dionysus stories and the "biography" of Jesus have in common. Why is not everyone aware of these remarkable similarities? Because, as we would later discover, the early Roman Church did everything it could to conceal them. It systematically destroyed the sacred literature of the pagans as part of a brutal programme aimed at eradicating the mis-terians: a task it carried out so rigorously that paganism is today considered a "dead" religion.

Surprising though they may be to us now, these coincidences between the new Christian religion and the ancient mysteries were extremely obvious to the authors of the first centuries of our era. Pagan critics of Christianity, such as the satirist Celsus, complained that the new religion was but a pale reflection of their own ancient teachings. Naturally, these criticisms filled the early Church Fathers, such as Justin Martyr, Tertullian and Irenaeus, with disquiet and prompted them to resort to extreme remedies, including the claim that the teachings were the fruit of "diabolical imitation". Using one of the most absurd arguments of all time, they accused the devil of "plagiarism in advance", of artfully copying the true story of Jesus before it actually happened in an attempt to deceive the gullible! It seemed to us that these Church Fathers were no less artful than the devil they sought to incriminate.

3. Paganism is a "dead" religion, or, to be more precise, a "dead" religion. "exterminated". It did not gradually fade into oblivion. It was actively suppressed and annihilated, its temples and shrines were desecrated and demolished, and its great holy books were thrown on the stake.

4. Although the remarkable similarities between the Osiris-Dionysus myths and the supposed "biography" of Jesus Christ are generally unknown today, they were obvious to both pagans and Christians in the early centuries of our era. The pagan philosopher and satirist Celsus criticised Christians because they tended to pass off the story of Jesus as a new revelation when in fact it was an inferior imitation of pagan myths.

5. Jesus surrounds himself with twelve disciples, which is often interpreted as symbolic of the twelve tribes of Israel. However, the twelve tribes are a symbolic reference to the twelve signs of the zodiac of Babylonian astrology, which the Jews adopted during their exile in Babylon.

6. The New Testament was new to the Jews, but not to the pagans, who had held those doctrines for hundreds of years.

7. Just as Plato had attacked the traditional Greek image of God as the dominant Zeus, so too did the Gnostics attack this traditional image of God as the dominant Zeus.

God held by the Jews, and claimed that Jehovah was in reality only the image of the true God. The Gnostic scholar Valentinus used the Platonic term "demiur- go" to refer to Jehovah, whom they represented as a subordinate divine being who acts as an instrument of the true God. Jehovah, they said, was a presumptuous minor deity whose ignorance makes him believe that he is the one true God. In the Old Testament, Jehovah proclaims: "I, Yahweh, your God, am a jealous God. There shall be no other gods before me for you". However, the Gnostic work entitled *The Secret Book of John* says this is "madness" and comments: "In speaking these words, he indicated to the angels that there is another God; for if there were no other God, Who would I be jealous of?"

8. The Gnostic Jesus was not a prophet of Jehovah, the lesser god of the Jews, but of the true and ineffable God of Plato and the pagan mysteries. The Gnostic teacher Pig explains: "The God proclaimed by the law and the prophets is not the Father of Our Lord Jesus Christ. The God of the Old Testament is known, but the Father of Jesus Christ is unknown".

9. The Gnostics claimed to be "redeemed" or "liberated" from the power of the tyrannical Jehovah and all the rules and ordinances he had imposed on the Jews. In the initiation process of the Gnostics, the initiate ritually declared his independence from the false god. According to the Gnostic sage Simon Magus, the initiates who had escaped from the power of Jehovah and had come to know the true Father were "free to live as they wished".

10. At one time or another, almost every people living on the shores of the Mediterranean had made the pagan mysteries their own and adapted them to their own national taste. Sometime in the early centuries B.C.E., a group of Jews had done the same and produced a Jewish version of the myths. Jewish initiates adapted the Osiris-Dionysus myths to create the story of a Jewish male god who died and rose again, Jesus the Messiah. Eventually this myth came to be interpreted as historical fact and the result was literalist Christianity.

11. Josephus writes: About that time there lived Jesus, a wise man, if indeed he could be called a man. For he was one who performed astonishing feats and was a teacher of those people who longed to see what was new. He won over many of the Jews and many of the Greeks. He was the Messiah. When Pilate, on the basis of an accusation made by the leading men among us, condemned him to the cross, those who had loved him from the beginning remained attached to him. On the third day he appeared to them restored to life, for the holy prophets had foretold this and a thousand other wonders concerning him. And the tribe of Christians, named after him, has not disappeared to this day.

12. For hundreds of years Christian historians seized on these passages from Josephus as conclusive proof that Jesus existed. That was until scholars began to examine the text a little more critically. No serious study now believes that these passages were actually written by Josephus. They have been clearly identified as much later additions. They are written in a style that is not Josephus', and if they are removed from the text, Josephus' original argument follows the proper sequence. In the early third century, Origen, who is considered by today's authorities to be one of the most conscientious scholars of the ancient Church, tells us that there is no mention of Jesus in Josephus' work.

13. Early Christians who, like us, were looking for historical evidence for the existence of Jesus would have seized on anything written by Josephus as conclusive proof. However, they do not mention him at all. It was not until the beginning of the fourth century that Bishop Eusebius, the propagandist of the Church of Rome, suddenly presented a version of Josephus that contained these passages. From then on, Josephus became the foundation of the historical authenticity of Jesus.

14. In Matthew Jesus says: "Truly I tell you, there are some among you who stand here who will not taste death until they see the Son of Man coming in his kingdom. Truly I tell you, this generation will not pass away until all this happens.

However, two thousand years later, when all his disciples are more than dead and buried, none of these things have happened and Jesus has not returned.

The most revealing moment in the Gospels, however, is when Mark introduces Jesus quoting the Old Testament in his arguments against the Pharisees. There is nothing strange about this, except that Jesus quotes the mistranslated Greek version of the Old Testament, which suits his purpose exactly, instead of quoting the original Hebrew text, which says something quite different and which does not serve his argument. For Jesus the Jew to quote a Greek mistranslation of Jewish Scripture to impress orthodox Jewish Pharisees is simply unthinkable. But it does make sense if the whole incident was invented by one of the many hundreds of thousands of Jews who spoke Greek instead of their mother tongue and who could not read the Scriptures unless they were translated, thus attributing their own misunderstandings to Jesus.

15. The Gospels remain contradictory and discordant, as we have seen. For centuries, the Catholic Church prevented anyone but priests from reading the New Testament on their own, so that few people had the opportunity to discover how confusing the Gospels are.

16. Like the Gospel of Mark, the book of the Acts of the Apostles also contains a number of other books.

He also makes a mistake in quoting from the Hebrew Old Testament. In order to present Peter making his case to the Jews of Jerusalem, he uses a mistranslated passage from the Greek version of the Old Testament which in the original Hebrew has a totally different meaning. Acts also presents James appealing to the Jews of Jerusalem, for which he quotes an Old Testament passage in Greek that mistranslates the original Hebrew.

17. But the Gospel of Mark is not the earliest testimony to the story of Jesus that we have. This testimony is found in the epistles of Paul. Although these epistles were written before the Gospels, and even a hundred years before the Acts of the Apostles, in the New Testament they appear after these books. This creates the false impression that Paul is the consequence of the Gospels and the Acts of the Apostles, instead of the other way around.

18. The original version of Mark's Gospel, which is the oldest chronicle of the story of Jesus, said nothing at all about the resurrection. This episode was added later. Before that, Mark's Gospel ended with the women finding the tomb empty, and only hinted that Jesus had been resurrected as promised. Interestingly, the Gnostic Gospels begin where the original Gospel of Mark ends. They do not tell us about the life of Jesus, but about the secret teachings of Christ after the resurrection.

This suggests that the original story of the quasi-historical Jesus told in Mark's Gospel was, as the Gnostics claimed, the expression of the outer mysteries intended to attract spiritual beginners. These outer mysteries could lead an initiate to the empty tomb and the hint of eternal life, but only the secret teachings of the Gnostics revealed the words of the risen Christ. This led the initiates beyond literal history to the true mystery, to the mystical experience of their own death and resurrection and the recognition of their deeper identity as the Christ, the eternal universal daemon.

19. The book of Revelation, also attributed to John, is a Christian version of a late Jewish apocalypse that was written under a pseudonym.

20. In the second century doubts were expressed about Mark, Luke and John: Mark because he was simply Peter's secretary; Luke because he was said to have been Paul's assistant (who had not personally seen Jesus); John because it was well known that this gospel was the work of the Gnostic Cerinthus.

21. Many Gnostic groups claimed that Paul was their founding father, and Gnostics calling themselves "Paulines" continued to flourish, despite relentless persecution by the Roman Church, until the end of the Second World War.

of the tenth century. Paul wrote his epistles to the churches of seven cities, which we now know to have been centres of Gnostic Christianity during the second century. At the head of these Christian communities was the Gnostic scholar Marcion, who considered Paul the only true apostle.

22. Paul is a Jew who has embraced the then ubiquitous Greek culture. He writes in Greek, his first language. His quotations come exclusively from the Greek version of the Old Testament. His ministry was directed to the pagan cities dominated by Greek culture. One of these, Antioch, was a centre of the Adonis myth, Ephesus of Attis, and Corinth of Dionysus. Paul was a native of Tarsus in Asia Minor, which at that time had already surpassed even Athens and Alexandria and was the main centre of pagan philosophy. It was in Tarsus that the mysteries of Mithras had their origin, so it would have been unthinkable for Paul not to notice the remarkable similarities, which we have already examined, between Christian doctrines and the teachings of Mithraism.

23. Paul even dares to declare that the traditionally sacred law of Jehovah, the very basis of the Jewish religion, is a curse, and writes: "For all who live by the works of the law incur the curse", and "Christ has redeemed us from the curse of the law". For Paul, as for the Gnostics, the Christian initiate can be redeemed from the law and freed by sharing in Christ's suffering and resurrection: "But we are now emancipated from the law, dead to that which held us in bondage".

Paul claims that the law is the fruit of the "mediator". What does he mean by calling Jehovah, who is supposedly the only God and creator of all things, "mediator"?

Mediator between what and what? Literalists have no answer to this question, but Gnostics immediately recognise that what Paul is doing is teaching the Gnostic doctrine that Jehovah is the "demiurge", a lesser god who mediates between the ineffable supreme God and creation. Certainly, Paul does not consider Jehovah to be the true God, for he goes on to say: "When there is one, there is no mediator, and God is one.

According to Paul, people who do not understand the gospel he preaches are "unbelievers, whose understanding the god of this world has blinded". In many translations of his epistles, the editor adds here a small note explaining the mysterious words "the god of this world". Generally, the orthodox interpretation of these words says that Paul is referring to the devil, but does not explain why he calls a wicked angel "god"! For the Gnostics what Paul meant was obvious. He was referring to Jehovah, the lesser god of the Jews.

24. The mystical wisdom of the mysteries was encoded in the Osiris-Dionysus myth. There can be no doubt that, after creating a specifically Jewish form of the

mysteries, the

It would be difficult to resist the temptation to adapt this great anti-Gothic myth as well. The Hellenised Jews had rewritten the Exodus as a play similar to those of Euripides; why should they not also rewrite Euripides' *The Bacchae*, in which Dionysus comes to Thebes, as a Jewish tragedy in which the man-god comes to Jerusalem?

25. The Messiah was not conceived as one who would save by his own sacrificial death. This is the role of Osiris-Dionysus. In his death and resurrection, therefore, Jesus reveals himself not as the Jewish Messiah destined to bring military victory and national salvation, but as the man-god of the mysteries who brings spiritual victory and mystical salvation.

26. What had begun as a timeless myth with timeless teachings now appeared as a historical chronicle of a unique event. From this it was inevitable that sooner or later it would be interpreted as historical fact. Thus interpreted, an entirely new kind of religion was born: a religion based on history and not on myth, on blind faith in supposed events rather than on the mystical understanding of mythical allegories, a religion of outer mysteries without inner mysteries, of form without content, of belief without Knowledge.

27. Both Matthew 3:17 and Luke 3:21 record the words of God heard at the baptism of Jesus: "This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased". The first inscription in the Pyramid Texts, written two millennia earlier, quotes God's words at the coronation ceremony of Pharaoh: "The king is my firstborn who opened my womb, he is my beloved son, in whom I am well pleased".

28. The Psalms are derived from Egyptian religious poetry of the 19th and 20th dynasties (c. 1000-750 b.c.e.), see M. A. Murray, 1949, p. 50. Proverbs is based on the writings of the Egyptian Amenhotep, and Moses, the author of the first five books, was born in Egypt and raised as an Egyptian priest. Many of his miracles are also found in Egyptian texts.

29. Because they interpreted the Jesus myth as historical fact, the literalists finally abandoned the Gnostic doctrine of reincarnation. They believed that the man-god had died and risen only once, and this made them conceive of human life as a one-time event. Therefore, the pre-mio or punishment in the afterlife was forever, rather than a temporary thing preceding another human life. From this arose the doctrine, which the pagan Celsus calls "offensive", that a good God could tolerate that those who did not pass the tests should be abandoned to an eternity of suffering.

30. The Gnostics offered the initiates gnosis, a spiritual experience, in this world and in this moment, of a truth that is beyond this illusory world.

The literalists offered the hope of another life in heaven for those who believed in the historical authenticity of the gospel accounts.

31. The Tripartite Treatise compares the Gnostics, who are children of the true God the Father, with the literalists, who are offspring of Jehovah, the false god of the Jews.

32. The Valentinians even acknowledged that literalist bishops, like Jehovah the demiurge, could legitimately exercise authority over psychic Christians. But the demands, warnings and threats of the bishops, like those of Jehovah himself, meant nothing to Christians initiated into the inner mysteries who had been redeemed and liberated through the mystical experience of gnosis.

33. In fact, some of the greatest spokesmen for literalism turned to Gnosticism at the end of their lives, among them Justin Martyr's protégé Tacian, and even the fanatical heresy persecutor Tertullian! The latter joined a group of Gnostics inspired by Montanus, who had earlier been a priest of the mysteries of the pagan man-god Attis! With the same malevolence with which he had previously attacked heretics, Tertullian now condemned the "orthodox" Church as a Church of mere psychic Christians, an organisation of "a number of bishops" rather than "a spiritual Church for the spiritual people". It is especially ironic, considering Tertullian's earlier misogyny, that the Montanists were famous for their ecstatic priestesses! One authority today writes: "If Montano had triumphed, Christian doctrine would have been formulated under the supervision of wild and excitable women". Later, Tertullian broke away from the Montanists and founded his own Christian sect: the Tertullianists!

34. Most Gnostics wanted to reject the Jewish god Jehovah altogether in favour of a more mystical conception of God as supreme oneness, identical to the god of Plato and the pagan mysteries. The influential Gnostic teacher Marcion advocated the total separation of Christianity and Judaism. He produced a text entitled Antithesis, in which he juxtaposed quotations from the Old and New Testaments to show how they contradicted each other. Marcion was of the opinion that Jehovah was a The "committed barbarian" and that the Old Testament was no more than a catalogue of his crimes against humanity. Christianity was a new revelation of the good God, a universal doctrine that had nothing to do with the imperfect creed of a small nation.

35. To combat the growing fragmentation and to support their aspiration for "one empire, one emperor", the Roman emperors needed "one faith", i.e. a universal or "catholic" religion. All the mystic cults were proposed at different times, but without success.

In the first half of the 4th century, the Emperor Constantine tried Christianity in the first half of the 20th century.

The Romans needed a mystical religion because religions of this kind were always popular with the people. The Romans needed a mystic religion because such religions were always popular among the people. But at the head of the mystic religions were mystics and philosophers who dared to question and weaken the authority of the state. But literalist Christianity was a mystical religion that had rid itself of all its intellectual nuisances. It was already an authoritarian religion that encouraged the faithful to have blind faith in those in positions of power. It was exactly what the Roman authorities wanted: a religion without mystics, outer mysteries without inner mysteries, form without content.

36. Like most Roman emperors, Constantine was an evil and ruthless man. It is recorded that during his wars in Gaul (306-312):

"Even the pagans were horrified when he threw the barbarian kings to the wild beasts, along with their followers, thousands of them at a time". It is clear that Constantine did not become more compassionate following his conversion to Christianity. Almost immediately after presiding over the Christian Council of Nicaea in 325 he had both his son Crispus and his stepmother, Fausta, murdered. In fact, he deliberately postponed being baptised until he was on his deathbed so that he could continue to sin and still be assured of a heavenly life after death. Constantine's reputation was such that even the Roman Church did not feel able to sanctify him.

37. In the late second century, Paul's original epistles were interpolated while others were invented to place the apostle among the literalist Christians and to distance him from the Gnostics.

38. Christians made clumsy additions to the works of the Jewish Pythagorean Philo, And absurd legends were invented claiming that Philo had held debates on the law with the disciple John and had met Peter in Rome! The Jewish historian Josephus was also transformed into a Christian and even equated with the New Testament figure Joseph of Arimathea! As we have already discussed, things were added to his works that reverentially testify to the historical existence of Jesus.

Also claimed to be the work of Josephus was a forged document entitled *On the Essence of God*, the purpose of which was to reinforce the earlier forgery by attributing Christian doctrines to Josephus. Through meticulous linguistic studies, scholars have proved "beyond doubt" that the author of this false text was none other than Hippolytus (c. 222), the arch heresy persecutor and protégé of Irenaeus! Scholars have also demonstrated the similarities between the language and style of this false document and those of Paul's Second Epistle to the Thessalonians, which was written to challenge the authenticity of the first (authentic) epistle. It is therefore quite possible that Hippolytus was also the author of this false epistle of Paul.

39. The whole fictitious history of Christianity was organised and definitively compiled in the 4th century by Bishop Eusebius, who is called the "father of Church history". He was one of the bishops who completely changed his theological position at the Council of Nicaea in order to curry favour with Emperor Constantine. He later wrote the biography of Constantine, whose murders he glossed over with obsequious flattery. Eusebius explained to the faithful that just as the Word of God guides and governs the heavens, so the Roman emperor expresses the will of God in the government of the civilised world. The emperor was the voice of Christ on earth!

40. In his "history" Eusebius repeats all the usual accusations against the Gnostics. To justify the claim of the literalist bishops to represent the original Christian tradition, Eusebius shows lines of apostolic succession linking them to the disciples of Jesus. These supposed lineages were invented earlier, probably by Irenaeus, but Eusebius adds some of his own.

41. After the Roman Empire adopted Christianity as the state religion, the literalist Church terrorised the pagans with unrelenting brutality. Pagan prophets were arrested and tortured until they acknowledged the falsehood of their gods. Priests were chained to their shrines and left to starve to death. Without any evidence to back up the accusations, the pagans were convicted of sacrificing children and sprinkling their blood on altars consecrated to the gods and making guitar strings from their guts: fantastic crimes to which they duly confessed after suffering atrocious torture. Many were then burned alive.

Some ancient shrines were desecrated and razed to the ground while others were seized and forcibly transformed into Christian churches. Great works of pagan spirituality were thrown on huge bonfires and lost forever.

42. On 16 June 391, Emperor Theodosius issued an edict ordering the closure of all pagan temples. A Christian mob immediately seized the opportunity to destroy the marvellous temple of Serapis in Alexandria, of which only the foundations remained. An imperial decree demanded: "Burn all books hostile to Christianity lest they arouse the wrath of God and scandalise the pious", and the illiterate mob responded by destroying, as if they were pagan superstitions, the wisdom and scientific knowledge accumulated over thousands of years.

The pagan author Eunapius, who speaks of "monks who look like men but live like pigs", writes despondently that: "Anyone with a black cassock had despotic power". In 415 Archbishop Cyril of Alexandria ordered his monks to incite the Christian rabble to assassinate the last pagan scientist of the

library in Alexandria, a remarkable woman named Hypatia. Her limbs were torn off one by one and Cyril was sanctified.

43. In 381 Theodosius finally declared that heresy was a crime against the state. Gnostic writings were condemned as a "hotbed of manifold perversities" which "should not only be forbidden, but completely destroyed and burned with fire". Philosophical debates were suppressed altogether. A proclamation declared: "There shall be no opportunity for any man to address the public and discuss religion or comment on it or deliberate".

44. Augustine, the great spokesman for Catholic Christianity, perfectly expressed the climate of the times when he explained that coercion was necessary in view of the fact that so many people responded only to fear. Military force was "indispensable" to suppress the heretics, for their own good, of course. Augustine proclaims: "Full of fear myself, I fill you with fear". St. Paul's spirituality of love and gnosis had become the Catholic Church's religion of obedience and terror.

45. As we examined the data, it appeared to us that the traditional "history" of Christianity was nothing less than the greatest cover-up of all time. The early Gnostic doctrines of Christianity and its true origins in the pagan mysteries had been ruthlessly suppressed by the wholesale destruction of testimonies and the creation of a false history to suit the political purposes of the Roman Church. All those who questioned the official history were simply persecuted and eliminated until there was no one left who could dispute it.

Parallels with more recent history helped us to understand what had happened. At the beginning of the 20th century a small group of communists seized power in Russia. However, within a few years, large numbers of people, including many of the officials who had administered the previous regime, had joined the communist party. Why? Because if you wanted to get ahead, you now had to be a member of the party, and if you were associated in any way with the previous regime, you were branded an enemy of the people. Similarly, when Christianity became the religion of the Roman Empire, the number of Christians grew enormously. Why? Because Christians were given preferential treatment - the clergy were not even required to pay taxes! If you aspired to a peaceful and prosperous life, you became a Christian. If you didn't, you risked being branded a pagan "dissident" - an enemy of God. Just as Stalin's pro-pagan propaganda machine unscrupulously falsified history to disguise his tyranny and prove that his dogmas were true and good, so did the Christian propaganda machine feed the faithful with its lies.

Like communism, Christianity began with a message of freedom and equality, but ended up creating an authoritarian and despotic regime. In recent years, dogmatic intolerance drove young, fanatical communists in China and Cambodia to carry out disastrous cultural revolutions that resulted in the destruction of the ancient riches of their civilisations and the extermination of large numbers of intellectuals, plunging their respective societies into a pro- foundational crisis. Similarly, fifteen centuries earlier, fanatical Christian monks carried out a cultural revolution that swept away the ancient wonders and achievements of paganism and set Western civilisation back a thousand years.

The senseless destruction of our pagan heritage is the greatest tragedy in the history of the Western world. It is difficult to comprehend the magnitude of the loss. Pagan mysticism and scientific research were overthrown by dogmatic authoritarianism. The Roman Church used threats and violence to impose its creed, and denied generations of human beings the right to think independently and to find their personal path to spiritual salvation. As the great literary works of antiquity were thrown into the flames, St. Augustine announced the triumph of literalist fundamentalism: "Nothing is to be accepted except on the authority of the Scriptures, for this authority is greater than all the powers of the human mind.

46. To move confidently into the future it is necessary to come to terms with the past, so it is appropriate to critically examine the literalist Christianity that has dominated the last two thousand years of our culture.

On the spiritual plane, this has truly been an "Age of Darkness" characterised by authoritarian religion, fanaticism and religious wars. By assuming the role of the one true faith, literalist Christianity created an unbridgeable gulf between itself and all other spiritual traditions. Its self-proclaimed superiority was used to justify the violent destruction of societies in other parts of the world. It even cruelly persecuted its own mystics and freethinkers. By adopting Jehovah, the Jewish father god, as the only acceptable face of God, it subjugated female divinity and used this theological perspective to legitimise the subordination of women. His insistence on the need for blind faith in dogma and his opposition to intellectual enquiry led many to reject all forms of spirituality as mere superstition. Today, more and more people think of religion as at best a joke and at worst a source of prejudice, intolerance and conflict.

Comments on this article

SHOPS

if they don't believe in GOD why do they keep spending and doing everything they can to make people believe that it is not true and how stupid they are because if they don't believe in something why do they want to put on record things that don't make sense and even read the bible to contradict it they are wasting their time for something that is not worth it and if they don't believe in those things what they should do is ignore what they don't believe and the truth would be to do what they think they have to do and that would be it. I keep saying you fools because you get carried away with what people say they don't believe but as I am a Christian I say REPENT OF YOUR NONSENSE AND SEEK THE TRUTH WITH AN OPEN MIND AND LEARN something good don't contradict yourselves by saying you don't believe in anything good don't contradict yourselves by saying you don't believe in anything good don't contradict yourselves by saying you don't believe in anything good. I SAY TO YOU, I AM A CHRISTIAN AND I SAY TO YOU, REPENT OF YOUR NONSENSE AND SEEK THE TRUTH WITH AN OPEN MIND AND LEARN SOMETHING GOOD, DO NOT CONTRADICT YOURSELVES SAYING THAT EVERYTHING IS A FALSE WORD AND READ IT UNTIL YOU LEARN IT AND THEN WRITE IT DOWN AND I AM GLAD BECAUSE IF I DO NOT WRITE IT DOWN, YOU DO. I'M GLAD BECAUSE IF I DON'T WRITE IT, YOU DO SO THAT OTHERS CAN READ IT, THAT'S THE ONLY GOOD THING ABOUT YOU. AND THE BIBLE ITSELF SAYS TO TALK ABOUT GOD AND YOU DO IT SO THANK YOU. AND THE BIBLE ITSELF SAYS TO TALK ABOUT GOD AND YOU GUYS DO IT SO THANK GOD FOR THAT BECAUSE THE BIBLE ALSO SAYS THANK GOD FOR EVERYTHING AND IN EVERYTHING.

J.H.A.

Yes, we believe in God. We believe in the existence of a True and Unknowable God. We also believe in the existence of a lower demon called the demiurge, who claims to be the One, the creator of unclean matter, of the imperfect world or hell, and of man, as imperfect as the satanic demiurge who created him. I recommend you to visit the website www.lareligionprohibida.com and read the book published there.

john

Well, if it wasn't for that book, I would still trust in the gnosis of Samael, in that of Bla- Vasky, and even in that of Rudolf, it would be a lie. Thank goodness I have not become a fanatic but it makes me doubt a lot and one does not know who to trust or what to practice, it seems as if the dark ones have done their job very well and have locked us in, I hope I can find on this website that I find controversial and at the same time fascinating because it goes out of almost everything and helps to open the mind more if that is the objective. But my conclusion is where is everything that will really liberate us, because even of you I doubt that for about six

months now I have not visited the site for fear of falling into the hands of other ideas and other concepts, but even so I congratulate you, I hope that you are not hiding anything and then come out with other things and my distrust was for the writer of the book the forbidden religion because he handles many books of black magic as if he were promulgating other ideals.

john

in conclusion the jesus myth was not real but was a copy of other pagan writings of the time. And one question this is referenced with the 24th of December when the sun aligns with the southern cross constellation which has been associated with the birth of Jesus.

miento

Nick

Only fools do not question anything. Religion is the biggest lie of mankind.

Janus

interesting, very good research, for me Christianity began thanks to Paul of Tarsus, a gnostic that later the church transformed him into a literary Christian, and not only that, early Christianity has a lot of Essene, and it is most likely that this is its true basis (healers, exorcists, they made their own translations of the Greek bible, etc), the gospels are only historical fiction for religious propaganda purposes, based on a historical figure of a yeshua that was lapidated and then hanged, long before what the gospels tell, taking as a reference an obscure and hated character by the jews (mixing him with failed messiahs of the first century), it was ideal to create a new religion and end with the rigorous laws frowned upon by the hellenized jews.

Spiritual Alchemy

By José Herrou Aragón

Aims of Alchemy: After awakening and liberation, the aim is for the Spirit to transmute the body of flesh into Vajra, thus achieving material eternity.

Beginning of the practices: the readings and re-readings of the texts of the True Gnosis must be accompanied by the sexual techniques that we have already explained in Sexual Alchemy. As we have already seen, orgasmic abstinence and maithuna are fundamental. Orgasmic abstinence without maithuna, although very useful, is not enough. For the final transmutation one needs the great energy that only the maithuna can provide.

Breathing techniques: Breathing techniques may be added with caution to the above. This must be done with care, for khumbhaka, or breath-holding, awakens kundalini, the baneful power of the demiurge in man. Much energy and power must be possessed by the Initiate who dares to summon and challenge the demiurge to a duel. (All this is explained in the book "Infallible Parapsychological Works").

Spiritual support techniques themselves:

a. Self-programming techniques: (especially before going to sleep). Repeat mentally until falling asleep "I want to wake up", "I want my spirit to be released", etc.

b. Stop inner monologue: (especially before going to sleep). Stop talking mentally. This inner monologue is one of the causes that bind us to the world of maya.

c. Other self-programming commands: (especially before going to sleep). Repeat mentally until falling asleep the question "Who am I" (this produces awakening). Another command: mentally repeating until falling asleep "I am dreaming" (this, in addition to awakening, produces astral projection).

d. Runic gymnastics: (especially before going to bed). It consists of physically assuming the forms of the runes.

Comments on this article

luisfer

About runic gymnastics. Can you elaborate on how it can be practised ????

J.H.A.

The basis is in the reading and re-reading of the texts and in kaula tantra (decreasing the number of orgasms and tantric union with a kali woman as much as possible). All this is in the writings of Nimrod of Rosario. Runic gymnastics consists of physically assuming the forms of each rune, on waking, during the day or before going to sleep. The best texts are those of Friedrich Bernhard Marby, in German.

JL SCAGLIONE

IF THIS IS READ BY JMA, I WOULD LIKE TO TELL YOU THAT FOR TWENTY YEARS, YOUR BOOKS HAVE BEEN THE ESSENCE OF MY SPIRITUALITY, AND FOR THE LAST THREE YEARS, YOU YOURSELF HAVE BEEN DIRECTING ME TO NIMROD.I AM CONVINCED OF THE POWER AND ENERGY THAT THE MAITHUNA GIVES, AS WELL AS THE REALITY OF THE BENEFITS THAT YOU LIST IN "INFA- LIBERAL WORKS" THAT YOU KINDLY GAVE ME, TOGETHER WITH FORBIDDEN RELIGION), PSYCHIC SEX, ETC., I HAVE CHECKED THEM, BUT WE ALWAYS NEED THAT IMPELLER THAT IS YOUR WORD, SO THAT WE DON'T LOSE.

Alejandro

Good article. Don't you find that when you go to sleep, your thoughts wander off to intractable subjects while you are trying to think about how to say here... who am I... and any nonsense comes and you want to take your mind somewhere else?

Ghio, Osiris

That happens to all ordinary human beings. To avoid that you can apply orgasmic abstinence, khumbhaka breathing abstinence, and inner monologue abstinence, as you can read on this website.

Blavatsky's lies

H. P. Blavatsky. H. for hideous. P. for plagiarist. Blah for blasphemer? Or Blah for blah blah blah blah? Blavatsky wasn't her real surname. She even plagiarised her own surname!

In Solovioff's devastating book, "A Modern Priestess of Isis", hidden for dozens of years, the author includes an equally devastating article by Emmette Coleman on the true origin of Blavatsky's books. According to Blavatsky all her knowledge had been learned in the East and also from supposed masters of the astral plane. Here is the proof of Blavatsky's wretched plagiarism. She was Russian, lived in the United States, worked for the British secret service, and called herself "Madame" in French. She founded the Theosophical Society to help spread the clutches of the English Masonic empire throughout the world.

In fairness we have translated Coleman's article for you. See how the evidence unmask and disintegrates the Russian con artist.

THE SOURCE OF MADAME BLAVATSKY'S WRITINGS

By W.M. EMMETTE COLEMAN.

<i>History of Magic</i> , Ennemoser, traducción al inglés	107	pasajes
<i>Demonologia</i>	85	"
<i>Sod the Son of the Man</i> , Dunlap	134	"
<i>Sod the Mysteries of Adoni</i> , Dunlap	65	"
<i>Spint History of Man</i> , Dunlap	77	"
<i>Philosophy of Magic</i> , Salverte, traducción al inglés	68	"
<i>Magie au Dix-neuvieme Siecle</i> , Des Mousseaux	63	"
<i>Hauts Phenomenes de la Magie</i> , Des Mousseaux	45	"
<i>Moeurs et Pratiques des Demons</i> , Des Mousseaux	16	"
<i>Supernatural Religion</i> ,	40	"
<i>Gnostics</i> , 1ª edición, King	42	"
<i>Masonic Cyclopaedia</i> , Mackenzie	36	"
<i>Christna et le Christ</i> , Jaccolliot	23	"
<i>Bible in India</i> , Jaccolliot, Traducción al inglés	17	"
<i>Le Spiritisme dans le Monde</i> , Jaccolliot	19	"
<i>Apocryphal New Testament</i> , Hone	27	"
<i>Ancient Fragments</i> , Cory	20	"
<i>History of the Supernatural</i> , Howitt	20	"

During the last three years I have made a fairly exhaustive analysis of the contents of Madame H. P. Blavatsky's writings, and have examined the sources from which she obtained them, without, as a rule, giving credit to the authors and their works. The presentation in detail of the evidence from these sources would constitute a volume, but the limitations of this article admit of only a brief summary of the results I have reached. The detailed proofs and evidence for each assertion are already partly in print and partly in manuscript; and they will be embodied in full in a work which I am preparing for publication, an exposé of theosophy as a whole. It is now two years since the evidence of the large-scale plagiarism in *Isis Unveiled*, Madame Blavatsky's first work, has been in circulation and available, and no attempt has been made to deny or disavow the information presented therein. In that part of my work which I have already mentioned, I have set forth numerous comparative passages from the two sets of writings: the works of Madame Blavatsky, and the books from which she copied the passages. It also contains complete lists of plagiarised passages, indicating in each case the page of Madame Blavatsky's work on which the copied passage is found, and the page and name of the book from which it was copied. In this way, anyone can verify for himself the accuracy of my statements.

In *Isis Unveiled*, published in 1877, I discovered about 2000 paragraphs copied from other books without due acknowledgement of authorship. After careful analysis I found that about 100 books were used in the compilation of *Isis*. About 1400 books are quoted and mentioned in the work; but the author copied everything from the 100 books she owned, which in turn quoted or mentioned the other 1300. In *Isis* there are about 2100 quotations and references to books that were copied second-hand, i.e. from other books and not from the originals, and of the 2100 only about 140 are attributed to the books from which the author copied the quotations second-hand. The others are quoted in such a way as to induce the reader to think that Madame Blavatsky has read and used the original works, and that she has quoted them at first hand, and the truth is that she never read those books. In this way many readers of *Isis*, and therefore also readers of *The Secret Doctrine* and *The Theosophical Glossary*, have been surreptitiously led to think that Madame Blavatsky was an extraordinary reader, possessed of a vast erudition, when in reality her reading was very limited and her ignorance profound in all branches of knowledge.

The books used to compile *Isis* were, for the most part, standard nineteenth-century literature. Only one of the rare and ancient books named and quoted was in Madame Blavatsky's possession, *Immortality of the Soul*, by Henry More, published in the seventeenth century. One or two others were of the first part of the present century, and all the rest belong to the middle or latter part of the present century. Our author makes great pretensions to Kabbalistic knowledge, but every quotation and every allusion to the Kabbalah in *Isis* and in her later books was copied second-hand from books which contained some quotations from Kabbalistic

writings, among them, Masonic, The Kabbalist, The Kabbalist and the Kabbalist.

Mackenzies' Cyclopaedia, King's Gnostics and the works of S.F. Dunlap, L.Jaccoliot, and Eliphas Levi. Not a single line of the quotations in Isis from the ancient mystics, Paracelsus, Van Helmont, Cardan, Robert Fludd, Philalethes, Gaffarel, and others, were taken from the original books; they were all taken from books that had some quotations from those authors. The same is true when she quotes Josephus, Philo, and the Church Fathers, such as Justin Martyr, Origen, Clement, Irenaeus, Tertullian, Esusebius, and all the rest. Also, with the classical authors Homer, Ovid, Horace, Virgil, Plato, Pliny, and many others. Quotations pertaining to all these books were copied second-hand from some of the 100 books used for the compilation of Isis.

In several instances Madame Blavatsky, in Isis, claims to have, or to have read, certain books from which quotations are said to have been taken, it being evident that she neither possessed nor had read them. In Isis, I, 369-377, there is a series of quotations from a book by Figuier, which she claims to have extracted from the original book, which "is before us" (I., 369). As every word of Figuier's Isis was copied from Des Mousseaux's *Magie au Dix-neuvieme Siecle*, pp. 451-457, the word "lies" she uses in that sentence is very apt. In Isis, I, 353, 354, et seq., she claims to quote a text in her possession when everything quoted was copied from *Demonologia*, pp. 224-259. In II., 8, she claims to have read a work by Bellarmin, but all she says about him, and all she quotes from that work, is copied from *Demonologia*, pp. 294. 295. In II., 71, she claims to have a treatise by De Nogen; all she knows of him and his treatise was taken from *Demonologia*, p. 431. In II, 74, 75, the reader is led to believe that certain quotations from *The Golden Legend* were copied from the original, and the truth is that they were taken from *Demonologia*, 420-427. In II, 59, she gives a description of a banner of the Inquisition, taken, she says, "from a photograph, from the original procured at the Escorial in Madrid which is in our possession"; but the description was copied from *Demonologia*, p. 300.

In Isis, I, pp. XII to XXII, there is an account of the philosophy of Plato and his successors. These ten pages were copied almost entirely from two books, Cocker's *Christianity and Greek Philosophy* and Zeller's *Plato and the Old Academy*. There are 25 passages from Cocker and 35 from Zeller; and authorial credit is only given for one quotation from Cocker and for nearly a dozen lines from Zeller. In Isis, II, 344, 345, 9 passages are copied from Zeller and credit is given for only one.

**Translator's note: pun: "lies" in "lies before us" means to be, to be found; and as a noun, lie.*

The following is a list of other major plagiarisms in Isis. It includes the names of the books that have been plagiarised and the number of passages that have been plagiarised.

Other plagiarised books include *Dogme et Rituel de la Haute Magie*, by Eliphas Levi and his *La Science des Esprits*, *La Clef des Grands Mysteres*, and *Histoire de la Magie*; *Analysis of Religious Belief*, by Amberley; *Ser Marco Polo*, by Yule; *Chips*, by Max Muller Vol I and II, *Monumental Christianity*, by Lundy; *Eleusinian and Bacchic Mysteries*, by Taylor (1875 ed.); *Christ of Paul*, by Reber; *Rosicrucians*, by Jenning; *Anacalypsis*, by Higgins; *Ancient Faiths in Ancient Names*, by Inman; *Ancient Pagan and Modern Christian Symbolism*, by Inman; *Ancient Faiths and Modern*, by Inman; *Sorcery and Witchcraft*, by Wright; *Egypt*, by Bunsen; *Symbolical Language of Ancient Art and Mythology*, by Payne Knight; *Ancient Symbol Worship*, by Westropp and Wake; *India in Greece*, by Pococke; *History of Freemasonry*, *The Unseen Universe*, by Findel; *A Physician's Problems*, by Elam; *Modern American Spiritualism*, by Emma Hardinge; *Immortality of the Soul*, by More; *Conflict between Religion and Science*, by Draper; *Pre-Adamite Man*, by Randolph; *Jesus: Myth, Man, or God*, by Peebles; *Around the World*, *Principles of the Jesuits* (1893), *Septenary Institutions* (1850), by Peebles; *Science and Spiritualism*, *Report on Spiritualism of the London Dialectical Society* (1873), by Gasparin; *Miracles and Modern Spiritualism*, by Wallace; and *Body and Mind*, by Maudsley.

Two years ago I published the statement in which I asserted that the whole of *Isis* was the compilation of something over 100 books and magazines. In *Theosophist*, April, 1983, pp. 387, 388, Colonel Olcott states that when *Isis* was written, the author's library contained about 100 books and that during its composition, several friends lent her a few more. These, together with her own books, add up to a little over 100, which agrees perfectly with the result of my critical analysis of every quotation and plagiarism in *Isis*.

The *Secret Doctrine*, published in 1888, has the same characteristics as *Isis*. It is full of plagiarism and recycled parts taken from other books. There are two books on which this work is based: Wilson's translation of *Vishnu Purana* and Prof. Winchell's *Word Life*. The *Secret Doctrine* is saturated with Hindu and Sanskrit terminology, the vast majority of which has been copied from Wilson's *Vishnu Purana*. Much of the book is devoted to discussion of various points of modern science, and the work most often used by Madame Blavatsky on these occasions was Winchell's *World Life*. An example of indiscriminate plagiarism appears in Vol. II, pp. 599-603. Nearly four whole pages were copied from Oliver's *Pythagorean Triangle* and only a few lines have been given due recognition. Much of the material in the *Secret Doctrine* was copied from Oliver's work, without due credit being given. Donnelly's *Atlantis* was also widely plagiarised. Madame Blavatsky not only took from this writer the general idea of the origin of Oriental civilisation, mythology, etc., expressed in *Atlantis*, but also coolly appropriated a number of the alleged detailed evidences of that origin without giving Donnelly credit. Vol. II, pp. 790-793 contains

a number of facts, numbered in succession, which prove Atlantis to be the source, since they were copied almost entirely from Donnelly's book, Ch. IV, keeping the same numbering. However, there is not the slightest suggestion in the Secret Doctrine that its author took from Donnelly's book this material. In addition to the passages which have been given due credit, there are 130 other passages copied from Wilson's Vishnu Purana without any acknowledgement, and there are about 70 passages taken from Winkel's World Life in the same situation. From Dowson's Hindu Classical Dictionary, there are 123 plagiarised passages. From Decharme's Mythologie de la Grece Antique, about 60 passages were plagiarised; and from Myer's Qabbala, 34. These are some of the other plagiarised books: Book of God, by Kenealy; Cabiri, by Faber; Great Pyramid, by Wake; Mythical Monsters, by Gould; Man before Metals, by Joly; Modern Physics, by Stallo; Natural Genesis, by Massey; Mythological Astronomy, by Mackey; Descent and Darwinism, by Schmidt; Human Species by Quatrefages; Modern Science and Modern Thought by Laing; Cabbala Unveiled by Mather; Musee de Boulaq by Maspero; Maconnerie Occulte by Ragon; Philosophy by Lefevre; and Force and Matter by Buchner.

The Secret Doctrine is ostensibly based on certain statements said to have been translated by Madame Blavatsky from the Book of Dzyan, the oldest book in the world written in a language unknown to philology. This book is a compilation by Madame Blavatsky in her own language from a variety of sources, embracing the general principles of the doctrines and dogmas taught in the Secret Doctrine. I found in this "oldest book in the world" statements copied from nineteenth century books, with Madame Blavatsky's usual clumsiness. Letters and other writings of the adepts are found in the Secret Doctrine. In these productions of the Mahatmas I have found plagiarised passages from Wilson's Vishnu Purana and Winchell's World Life, of the same character as the writings attributed to Madame Blavatsky's authorship. I will present detailed evidence for this in my book. I have also discovered the source from which she took the word Dzyan.

The Theosophical Glossary, published in 1892, contains words and terms of occultism and theosophy in alphabetical order, with corresponding definitions and explanations. The whole book, except for Madame Blavatsky's confusions, distortions, and inventions scattered here and there, was copied from other books. The explanations and definitions of 425 names and terms were copied from Dowson's Hindu Classical Dictionary. From Vishnu Purana 242 terms were copied; from Handbook of Chinese Buddhism, Eitel, 179; and from Masonic Cyclopaedia, Mackenzie, 164. Throughout the Glossary, credit is given from time to time to these books for a few paragraphs taken from them, and readers are led to believe that the commentary in the preface on these four books covers only the passages in the Glossary in which these books are mentioned as sources, and the truth is that they comprise the whole subject matter of the volumes from which they were taken, and not only a small part of

the immense collection of material transferred en masse to the Glossary. But it was not only the four books mentioned in the preface that were used in this way. A glossary of Sanskrit and occult terms was added to a work called *Five Years of Theosophy*, published by Mohini M. Chatterji in 1885. At least 229 of these terms and their definitions are copied in Blavatsky's Glossary, almost verbatim in every instance; and no credit was given for this large-scale appropriation of another's work. There is not a single reference to Chatterji's glossary anywhere in Blavatsky's Glossary. Almost all the material on Egyptian mythology, etc., was copied from Bonwick's *Egyptian Belief and Modern Thought*. Only a small part was credited, but more than 100 passages from Bonwick were not acknowledged. Virtually every word about Norse and Teutonic mythology was copied from Wagner's *Asgard and the Gods*, a small part of which was credited, but about 100 passages were not. Almost all of the Tibetan matter was taken from Schlagintweit's *Buddhism in Thibet*, one part with due acknowledgement and 50 passages without. Much of the material concerning Southern Buddhism was copied from Spence Hardy's *Eastern Monachism*, almost 50 passages without credit. Most of the Babylonian and Chaldean material was taken from Smith's *Chaldean Account of Genesis*, with almost 50 passages without mention of sources. The material on Parsee and Zoroastrianism was taken from Darmesteter's translation of *Zend-Avesta*, and West's translation of the *Bundahish* in the *Sacred Books of the East*, most without credit. Other books used in the compilation of the Glossary that have not been credited include: *Hibbert Lectures*, by Sayce; *Qabbala*, by Myer; *Paracelsus*, by Hartmann; Crawford's translation of *Kalevala*; *Gnostics*, by King; *Cabiri*, by Faber; *Catena of Buddhist Scriptures*, by Beal; *Buddhism*, by Rhys Davids; *Chinese Buddhism*, by Edkins; *Guide au Musée de Boulaq* by Maspero; *Notes on the Bhagavad Gita* by Subba Row; *Book of God* by Kenealy; *Works* by Eliphas Levi and many others.

The Voice of the Silence, published in 1889, appears to be a translation by Helena Petrovna Blavatsky of a Tibetan book. It is said to belong to the same series as *Book of Dzyan*, which is true, for like that work, it is a compilation of ideas and terminology from various nineteenth-century books, with Madame Blavatsky's choice of words and phraseology. I have examined the sources from which it comes, and it is a disorganised mixture of Brahmanical books on Yoga and other Hindu writings; books of the Southern Buddhists, in Pali and Sinhala; and the writings of the Northern Buddhists, in Chinese and Tibetan, all taken by Helena Petrovna Blavatsky from translations and writings of Europeans and other Orientalists of the present day. In this work there is a mixture of Sanskrit, Pali, Tibetan, Chinese and Sinhalese terms, manifest nonsense in a Tibetan work. I have examined the books from which these terms are taken. I found inserted in the text of this supposedly ancient Tibetan work, quotations, phrases and terms copied from current Oriental literature. The books most commonly used for this compilation are: *Buddhism in Thibet*, by

Schlagintweit; Chinese Buddhism, by Edkins; Eastern Monachism, by Hardy; Buddhism, by Rhys Davids; Raja Yoga and Raja Yoga Philosophy (1888), by Dvivedi; also an article, "The Dream of Ravan" published in Dublin University Magazine, January, 1854, from which extracts were taken and which appeared in Theosophist, January 1880. Passages from this article and from the above-mentioned books are scattered throughout the text of The Voice of the Silence and in the commentaries, which are admitted to be the work of Blavatsky. Full proof of this, including comparative fragments, will be presented in my work on theosophy; including evidence that this ancient Tibetan book contains not only paragraphs from Hindu books quoted in the Dublin Magazine article but also ideas and phrases stolen from the nineteenth-century author of that article. I will give an example of the inconsistency of the elements that make up the conglomerate of mixed terms and ideas in the Voice of Silence. On p. 87, the narjols of the Northern Buddhists are said to be "versed in Gotrabhu-gnyana and gnyana-dassana-suddhi". Helena Petrovna Blavatsky copied these two terms from Hardi's Eastern Monachism, p. 281. The terms used in Northern Buddhism are usually Sanskrit or come from Sanskrit; the terms used in Southern Buddhism are usually Pali or come from Pali. The work of Hardi, a devotee of Sinhalese Buddhism, is composed of translations from Sinhalese books and his terms and phrases are largely Sinhalese corruptions of Pali. The Singalese terms are unknown to Northern Buddhism. The two terms in Voice of the Silence, which describe the wisdom of the Narjols, are corruptions of Sinhala-Pali, and therefore unknown in Tibet. Narjol is a word invented by Helena Petrovna Blavatsky, from the Tibetan Nal-jor, who found in Schlagintweit's work, p. 138, the r and l transposed by her.

A. P. Sinnett's Esoteric Buddhism is based on statements made in letters received by Mr. Sinnett and Mr. A. O. Hume, through Madame Blavatsky, supposedly written by the Mahatmas Koot Hoomi and Morya, chiefly the former. Mr. Richard Hodgson has kindly lent me a considerable number of the original letters of the Mahatmas which led to the production of Esoteric Buddhism. I have found in them overwhelming evidence that they were written by Madame Blavatsky, evidence which I shall present in full in my book. In these letters there are a number of extracts from Buddhist books presented as translations of the originals by the letter-writers themselves. Knowledge of Sanskrit, Tibetan, Pali and Chinese is demanded of the adepts. I have traced to the source every quotation about Buddhist scriptures in the letters, and they were all copied from current English translations, including even the notes and explanations of the English translators; mainly from Beal's Catena of Buddhist Scriptures from the Chinese. Elsewhere where the adept (?) uses his own language for the explanation of Buddhist ideas and terms, I find that this supposed original language was copied almost word for word from Rhys Davids' Buddhism, and other books. I have examined every Buddhist idea in these letters and in Esoteric Buddhism, and I have found that this supposed original language was copied almost word for word from Rhys Davids' Buddhism, and other books.

every Buddhist term, such as Devachan, Avitchi, etc., down to the books from which Helena Petrova Blavatsky got them.

Although she is said to be fluent in Sanskrit and Tibetan, the words and terms in those languages in the letters of the adepts were almost all used in a ridiculously absurd and erroneous manner. The writer of these letters was ignorant of Sanskrit and Tibetan. The errors and clumsiness in them as far as those languages are concerned are exactly consistent with Madame Blavatsky's known ignorance of them. Esoteric Buddhism, like all Madame Blavatsky's works, is based indiscriminately on plagiarism and ignorance.

Colonel Olcott admitted in *Theosophist*, January, 1893, pp. 245, 246, that From the Caves and Jungles of Hindostan, though published in letters to a Russian journal, as true accounts of Madame Blavatsky's actual experiences in India, is practically a work of fiction; and this has been partially conceded in the preface. Like all her other books, it is a hodgepodge of mistakes, inaccuracies, falsehoods and misrepresentations. I shall present a full description on this point in my work.

In Helena Petrovna Blavatsky's *The Key to Theosophy*, being a compendium of doctrines, the plagiarism is of ideas and teachings rather than of fragments from other books. In addition to indiscriminate plagiarism, these are other marked characteristics of Madame Blavatsky's writings: (1) large-scale misrepresentation, distortion and literary adulteration, of which, particularly in *Isis*, there are many examples. Koot Hoomi's letters to Hume and Sinnet contain distorted and adulterated quotations from sacred Buddhist books, fabricated by the author to give form to his own peculiar ideas, under the fictitious guise of genuine Buddhism. (2) Profusion of inaccuracies and errors in all the branches of knowledge she deals with; e.g., in *Isis* there are more than 600,000 of them. (3) Mistakes and blunders of various kinds - in the names of books and authors, in words and numbers, etc.; about 700 in *Isis* alone. (4) Great contradictions and inconsistencies, both in fundamental and essential points and in minor details and matters. There are probably more than thousands of contradictions in the whole range of his writings.

The doctrines, teachings, dogmas, etc. of theosophy, published by Helena Petrovna Blavatsky and claimed to have their origin in the quasi-infallible Mahatmas of Tibet, were borrowed from philosophies and religions of the past and present, with ingredients of modern science. There is nothing original in this "Wisdom of the Gods" or "Wisdom Religion", except the work of compilation. Madame Blavatsky gathered a great deal of material from many different sources, and together with the misrepresentations, distortions and inventions that occurred to her, she put together a heterogeneous mass in the preparation of the system of thought.

Theosophy. A careful analysis of her teachings shows that they were drawn from the sources mentioned below. (1) Madame Blavatsky was a spiritualist medium many years before she became a theosophist. In her early days theosophy was an offshoot of spiritualism; and from this source she drew much of her theosophy. More than 267 points in her teachings were copied from the teachings of spiritualism. (2) Hinduism, in its latest form, constitutes one of the largest portions of theosophy. I have not attempted an exhaustive classification of the minor points taken from this source, but I have noted 281 of great importance. (3) Of Buddhism, I have noted 63. (4) In the early days of theosophy, the foundations of most of its teachings are derived from the works of Eliphas Levi, and I have counted 102 points taken from there. (5) From the works of Paracelsus, 49 were taken. (6) From Jacob Bohme, 81. (7) From the Cabbala, 86. (8) From Plato, the Platonists, the Neo-Platonists and Hermes, 80. (9) From Gnosticism, 61. (10) From modern philosophy and science, 75; (13) Of general mythology, 20. (14) Of Egyptology, 17. (16) From other medieval and modern mystics, 20. (17) From a variety of classical writers, 16. (18) From Assyriology, 14. (19) From Christianity and the Bible, 10: The writings of Gerald Massey, John Yarker, Subba Row, Ragon, J. Ralston Skinner, Inman, Keeley, Godfrey Higgins, Jacolliot, Wilford, Oliver, Donnelly, Mackenzie, Bulwer-Lytton, Kenealy, and several others; also from Chinese, Japanese, Phoenician, and Quiche mythology.

There is not a single dogma or principle in theosophy, nor any detail in the manifold and complex concatenation of supposed revelations of occult truth in the teachings of Madame Blavatsky and her pretended adepts, which cannot be noted in the world literature. From beginning to end, her writings are dominated by a double plagiarism, plagiarism of ideas and plagiarism of language.

*San Francisco, California, U.S.A.
2 August 1893.*

Note

(Member, American Oriental Society, Royal Asiatic Society of Great Britain and Ireland, Pali Text Society, Egypt Exploration Fund, Geographical Society of California; Corresponding Member, Brooklyn Ethical Association; and Member, Advisory Council, Psychic Science Congress, Chicago, Illinois.*

Comments on this article

Mauricio Ramirez

Very good article, let's wait to see the book. We also have to wait for the reactions

of some fanatics of Theosophy. I trust that there are many among them who have realised what is stated here and will react.

The falsity of psychoanalysis

By M. I. García Vives

Psychoanalysis, like Marxism and other religions, is part of the global synarchy and the age-old conspiracy against the Spirit.

Psychoanalysis proclaims that it is necessary to "make the unconscious conscious", so that the individual can be fulfilled and happy (a similar postulate is held by scientology). Freud was once asked what a man should do to be fulfilled and happy, to which he replied "love and work". Now that was good, just the kind of man that would please the demiurge and a synarchic world government. The happy animal-man-slave. The best slave is the one who does not know he is a slave. The idiot who believes that work and sex are all that matter in life. The exploited servile who thinks he is free. The bludgeoned and content cuckold. That is what the synarchy wants for the false and decadent man of our time. The slave must always be deceived in a thousand ways, so that he never knows who he really is or who his masters are. The idiot zombies who think they are free, the golems who walk the streets. What alcohol, drugs and religions cannot achieve, Marxism and psychoanalysis must achieve.

"Love and work", what a piece of advice. Have a wife, children, family, have good sex and good orgasms and be successful at work. All this seems to be the only thing that psychoanalysis intends for man. To do what a dog or a cat does naturally, man would have to spend years of onerous and boring psychoanalytic treatment.

Work, sex and the family are proper to the soul and the body (the hormones, the instincts, the affections). But man is more than a soul and a body. Man is more than a cat or a dog. Man also possesses a spirit, which it is not good to betray. They pretend to satisfy the needs of the animal, and know nothing of the needs of the Spirit.

Of course, Freud and his gang, inventors of this fraud (fraud, fraudism, Freudianism), were either born without a spirit, or had it almost dead, or worse, knowingly elucidated this trap called psychoanalysis.

Psychoanalysis, like scientology, divides men into psychoanalysed and unpsychoanalysed, normal and perverse. Psychoanalysts have never agreed on what a sexual perversion is. For Freud it is one thing, for Reich another, and so on. Each one interprets it in his own way, that is to say, every pervert calls those who are not like him perverse. He is healthy, he is normal.

When death comes to an animal-man, his body is destroyed and his soul is taken by the demiurge, only his untouchable and eternal Spirit remains safe. When death comes, both body and soul are taken and emptied by the demiurge, no matter whether they are "psychoanalysed" or not. As the saying goes, "he who neither drinks nor smokes tobacco, the devil takes him for another buraco". We know that the devil is the demiurge.

Likewise, when a Spirit succeeds in freeing itself and taking control of its microcosm by wresting it from the demiurge, it matters little how much "realisation" or "happiness" the soul and body have achieved. The Spirit will take them for itself using them as tools, whether they are "psychoanalysed" or not. Whether it is a "normal" man or a "perverse" one, the false contents of the body and soul will be erased, reduced to dust, and then filled and transformed by the Spirit.

While psychoanalysts do not know what the perverse is, we do. The demiurge, his creations and his laws are the perverse. To deny the existence of the Eternal Spirit is evil. To prevent men from awakening and liberation is evil. The loss of seminal energies during "good sex" is evil. The sexual mutilations of children, the ritual paedophilia, the millions of abortions per year offered to the demiurge jehovah, that, all that is the evil.

Don't be fooled by the trap of psychoanalysis and the like. Do not seek the happiness of dogs and cats. Seek the happiness of warriors after duty done. Do not waste time trying to "perfect" the soul and the body. The soul and the body do not belong to you, they are mortal, they are not eternal. Those are the things of the demiurge. Do not do favours for the demiurge. The body is destroyed in every incarnation and the soul is destroyed when it merges with the demiurge or in the pralaya. Devote yourselves to the only thing that belongs to you: the Spirit. The only thing you possess is Spirit. Spirit alone is eternal. Spend the time to free it from the demiurge. Don't let the demiurge keep chaining and using Spirits to his advantage. The only worthwhile and worthy task for a man in his life is to seek the liberation of his Spirit caged by the demiurge. Do not waste time, do not waste this opportunity of being incarnated in the hell of the demiurge.

Neither be deceived by the demons of the synarchy. Dedicate your life to achieving imperishable things, important things, things that will last for eternity. Do not dedicate yourselves to the ephemeral. Do not dedicate yourselves to shit.

Comments on this article Lucas

Encouraging words.

javier lopez

If god is satan or who is who? Lucifer Vs. Jehovah?

The soul and body the priation of the spirit, which seeks to free itself for what? or why?

To what end? What is achieved?

Religion is a dream that seeks to create sheep, why is it evil, for what purpose was it created?

Why is this GNOSIS the real one, is it white, black, why?

what is the true path and end in life?

I hope you can answer these questions for me as I seek the true path in GNOSIS.

Manuel

Dear Mr. Garcia Vives: I think it is very good through this site to unmask little by little all those individuals who distort and block the understanding of the Hyperborean Gnosis, apart from Samael, Blavatsky and Freud, it would be good to unmask individuals like Bardon, LaVey or Mouravieff just to name a few. Also the creeping satanic doctrines that have misrepresented the true meaning of Lucifer. It is depressing that the synarchs on the internet attack by implying that the doctrine of Nimrod of Rosary is a gurdjieffi- ed satanism. In my opinion the doctrine of Nimrod is workable and assimilable to achieve liberation, with Nimrod we understand that Lucifer is not an entity of submission and worship, nor a replacement of the demiurge, nor a being that offers matter in exchange for pacts. If only the world understood all the falsehood and agony of daily life. Greetings.

J.H.A.

I recommend you start by reading the book "The Forbidden Religion" which you can read for free at www.lareligionprohibida.com and then continue with the writings of Nimrod of Rosario, which you can find on Google for download.

German

Friends again I write to you very surprised with what I read... the psychoanalysis is primordial to free oneself, with psychoanalysis one gets to know oneself and to see one's own mistakes and defects, in order to polish one's spirit of bad habits, customs, thoughts, etc...

As long as we continue with those evil "I's" within us we will never be liberated... only by knowing and observing those defects can we destroy them in order to be one step closer to being.

Well I hope you share your ideas with me brothers and sisters, we are all here to learn.

German

Hola administrador me gustaria que contactes conmigo porque tengo unas dudas que me gustaria que me resonadas si no es molestia claro esta. Best regards

Aldo Lenzi

Look Germán, psychoanalysis is only good for perfecting the soul and the body, it does not serve to liberate the Spirit, on the contrary, it numbs and enslaves it more. Those "errors and defects" are the "errors and defects" of the soul, which may be good for the Spirit. What is good for the soul is bad for the Spirit and vice versa. If you help the soul you harm the Spirit, and vice versa. The Spirit cannot be "polished" because it is perfect and eternal. Only the soul can be polished and perfected in order to merge with God, which is the death sentence for the Spirit. Read "Forbidden Religion" where all this is, and then read Nimrod of Rosario for more detail and depth. When the awakening and liberation of Spirit begins, one Self, the Self of Spirit, will rise up roaring and slit the throats of those soul selves with one blow as Perseus did to Medusa, as Hercules did to the heads of the hydra. The only true liberation is the liberation of the Spirit, chained in the soul of the human being. You will need Gnosis and sexual abstinence. Follow this path, and all that I have told you here will be realised in yourself.

ricardo

I think that people who ask such questions have not even bothered to read anything, just by reading the book of the forbidden religion the thinking becomes clearer as if by magic, all my old questions have not only been answered, but the world does not look the same anymore. It is understood that we have to start working on regaining the wisdom of the spirit, it is either that or live in submission to body and soul, trying to please a satanic jehovah who wants to immolate us like old testament lambs at the hands of the chosen people.

In my particular case I realised intuitively just by reading the bible, if you read the bible asking not to jehovah but to the eternal personal spirit, you will soon understand how we have been sold a false religion, through all its pages there is no warning of a perfect God, and you will find thousands of contradictions in its pages, work of the conspiracy that is plotted for humanity in order to please jehovah satan.

Oscar

How much vanity, how much unnatural illness, psychoanalysis may be a pseudo-science but what you claim is nothing more than sick and insurgent asceticism, not only against society but also against the body and nature.

How is it that neither the family nor reproduction matter? what a beautiful society would be made with schizophrenic madmen like you, it would be the end of the homeland and of the white race, it would be the end of its health and its natural welfare, and the funniest thing is that you call yourselves National Socialists, you are nothing but semi-Christian idiots, sick of the same dualistic pessimism that

teaches you to hate the beautiful, strong and healthy of the

world, 'still believing in "unknowable god who is beyond the world" a plebeian monotheism,

Why did he allow that perfect God, who lived in his pure and perfect eternity to suggest a Demiurge to betray him by creating "matter"? is the demiurge a creation of the perfect and unknowable God? then he is not so perfect, stop with the unnatural and sick Myths.

Oscar

Nimrod of Rosario never met the Fuhrer, the Fuhrer would never have agreed with this sick, semi-Christian "philosophy". I recommend that you read more of Guido Von List and David Lane, Great Gentlemen who DID understand the conception of ARIO AND ARISTOCRACY OF THE WHITE RACE, without having to justify that they "go beyond matter and nature", The Fuhrer would spit out his ideals of anti-reproduction as it would be the end of the Aryan race, he would also spit out this contempt for nature as HE LOVED AND RESPECTED IT, FOR STRONG, ARISTOCRATIC, VITAL MOTHER NATURE.

I HOPE you approve of my comments which you will surely attack with your typical Cheap Sect Fanatic paranoia, if you love death so much look it up.

SIEG HAIL 14/88 H.H.

Helio Mendoza M.

Oscar, all this is the same old discussion and ideas will continue to be exchanged, but they are two opposing positions within the same System. It was already well discussed in Valparaiso last year, and then continued in the dialogues that were put on the internet with the pompous title of Nimrod de Rosario, Miguel Serrano and Sri Raaknaifaif. It is not worth the effort to pursue it any further, but to look forward.

Lux Increata

During a private conversation with Ferenczi, Freud said that patients were just riffraff (Die Patienten sind ein Gesindel), and that all they were good for was "to help the analyst to make a living and to provide material for theory. It is clear that we cannot help them.

E. Garmendia

I have already visited the blog of Nimrod de Rosario, Miguel Serrano and Sri Raaknaifaif and I say the same thing again: Is it necessary to give so much information to the real enemy? These discussions should be held in private

E. Garmendia

Dear Oscar, ("if you love death so much, look for it") what man usually calls death is precisely what we call life. And what we call Life is death to the condemned and sleeping man. The soul and the body cling to that thing called life in this lower world, because they know that it is not a thing of life.

are not eternal. Hence the fear of death. The man in whom his Spirit has awakened laughs at death, because he knows that he is eternal. Oscar, don't you think that death will come to all of us? isn't it better to live a short but glorious life? isn't it better to live and die like a Viking or a Hero, sword in hand? It is terrible to cling to "the lukewarm life" as the animal man does.

ALEX

AH OSCAR, AND THE ETERNAL DISCUSSION BETWEEN NATURALISTIC PAGANISM AND METAPHYSICAL GNOSIS, BETWEEN THE PATH OF THE RIGHT HAND AND THE PATH OF THE LEFT HAND, BETWEEN THE DRY WAY AND THE WET WAY CONTINUES. WHEN WILL WE UNDERSTAND THAT WE BOTH PURSUE THE SAME GOAL AND WE ARE NOT ENEMIES BUT COMRADES IN THE SAME STRUGGLE, IT IS LIKE THE ETERNAL DISCUSSION BETWEEN MIGUEL SERRANO (DRY WAY) AND NIMROD DE ROSARIO (WET WAY), BOTH ARE WAYS TO LIBERATION AND AS JULIUS EVOLA SAID IN HIS WRITING "RIDE THE TIGER", I THINK IT IS TIME TO STOP ARGUING BETWEEN COMRADES AND DIRECT THE FORCES AGAINST THE REAL ENEMIES:

1. MATERIALIST CAPITALISM
2. COMMUNISM, ANARCHISM AND BOLSHEVISM
3. FREEMASONRY, ILLUMINATI, ROSICRUCIANS AND THEOSOPHISTS
4. THE SYNARCHIC RELIGIONS, CATHOLICISM, PROTESTANTS, JEWS, BUDDHISTS AND ISLAMICS ALLIED TO THE DEMIURGE

daniel marchese

To learn more about the disgusting Sigmund Freud and his lies, I recommend reading "The Black Book of Psychoanalysis" and "Decline and Fall of the Freudian Empire", the latter by Eysenck.

John Hallsband

Freud and his B'nai Brith (Illuminati) backers convinced the world that sexual desire (libido) is the primary motivation of human life, and that sex is a universal panacea. He taught that repressing sexual urges results in neuroses. He taught that males experience castration anxiety and females suffer penis envy.

As an overture to incest and paedophilia, he taught that children have sexual feelings for their opposite-sexed parents and feel hostility to their same-sex parent. At the extreme, his "Oedipus Complex" says a boy subconsciously wants to kill his father and rape his mother.

The philosopher Karl Popper said Freudian psychoanalysis is as devoid of scientific method as palm reading. He said Freud's Oedipus Complex has absolutely no scientific basis.

After joining the Masonic B'nai Brith in 1897, Freud's stillborn career began a meteoric rise.

Psychology Professor David Bakan describes Freudian psychoanalysis as derivative of the Lurianic Kabbalah and the Zohar. Lurianic Kabbalah is a 2nd century Gnostic formulation which was picked up by Jewish heretic Sabbatai Zevi. [Sigmund Freud and The Jewish Mystical Tradition, (Beacon Press, Boston 1958) Jones believes psychoanalysis was based on the Illuminati initiatory ritual and is a form of mind control.

This is "progress" in satanic terms. We are the victims of a diabolical multi-generational conspiracy which grows more brazen every day.

For more details:

Related - "Sex and the Jews"

Sigmund_Freud_and_the_Lubavitcher_Rebbe.pdf

FREUD_and_Lurianic_Kabbalah.pdf

Source: http://www.henrymakow.com/freud_sabbatean.html

Punishments in Ancient Egypt



Punishments in Ancient Egypt. Unfortunately those good times are gone. Now there are no tomb raiders, but there are plunderers of countries, plunderers of public coffers, plunderers of brains. Unfortunately those ancient Egyptians are no longer around to teach them a lesson.

Important: *This article originally includes a fragment of the film "The Sphinx", in the first minutes, the dismemberment of the prisoners, which can be seen by accessing our website www.gnosisprimordial.com and accessing the digital version of this article (which can be found by typing its title in the search engine that it has or among the articles published in the month of November 2009).*

All awakened men are millionaires, but not all millionaires are awakened men.

By Mario Ignacio García Vives

Every awakened man is an awakened man in a world of sleeping men, therefore it will be extremely easy for him to do and take whatever he pleases (money, sex, etc.).

Every awakened man needs a lot of money. To carry out his mission successfully. To better execute the war he wages daily in the Valplads, the battlefield of this world, the world of the demiurge, where every warrior fights until he wins.

Once Gurjjeff, an awakened man, demonstrated to his pupils how easy it is for an awakened man to make a lot of money in a short time: in front of his disciples Gurjjeff made a small fortune in one afternoon. You can see this account in Ouspensky's "Fragments of an Unknown Teaching".

But not all millionaires are awakened men. There are robot-men who have been programmed to make a lot of money. There are many of them. Just as there are others who have been programmed to seduce women, to succeed in study, etc., these are programmed for money. They are sleeping men and nothing more. They have no merit, these human machines are dust and to dust they will return after death.

There is another type of millionaires: those who have made a pact or alliance with the demiurge satan, in exchange for renouncing the Spirit. To them the demiurge allows them to earn and accumulate a great deal of money, even if at the same time he fills them with misfortune and misery. There are many of these golem monsters too, but the treacherous demiurge will disintegrate them in the pralaya. What a punishment he has in store for them!

All the techniques for awakening and liberation are on this website, just read and practice them carefully. Everything on this website is designed to help you awaken, from the practical techniques to the descriptions of the ethics and behaviours of a warrior.

It is easy for a man who is awake to get rich quickly, but how can an idiot who makes a mess of himself with his hand earn money! Whoever does not give up masturbation and ejaculations will always be a sleeper, an entity that is not even good for playing with dirt.

Always remember this: In the land of sleeping men, the awakened man is king.



Here is Gurdjieff as a young man working as a professional hypnotist. He had not yet become a millionaire with his Esoteric Order (Institute for the Harmonious Development of Man). Ouspensky found this picture and out of respect did not dare to reveal Gurdjieff's profession. This and something else constitute the two elements which Ouspensky, as he says in his book "Fragments of an Unknown Teaching", decided not to reveal. We include it for the readers to know, trying that nothing should remain a secret to them.

Comments on this article

Alfredo

Don't his feet at right angles and his right hand tucked into his coat at the level of his heart show him to be a Freemason? It might turn out to be a masonic manipulation like Blavastky's. Gurjief speaks of the awakened state as being conscious of oneself. This is something psychological. He does not say how the spirit is awakened. This can lead to a soul-driven attitude, so that one wants money to grow the sect. But this does not indicate a spiritual attitude of hostility to matter. Gurjief's techniques for awakening are too soulish and can be identified with known mind control techniques in destructive cults.

The Cathars were awakened men and were not millionaires. They were poor and broke with the world with the Endura (starvation). This is a sign of hostility to the material world, despising it totally. Only a spiritual leader who creates an Empire for a collective strategy of liberation needs millionaire money. On a personal level, earned by taking advantage of people as Gurjief did (see "The Material Question"), he smells like a sectarian swindler. How many spirits did Gurjief liberate?

Alfredo

I wanted to add the Spartan way of life, despising gold and silver and living in poverty as a rejection of the material world and his warlike attitude of defiance to the world. It was not much like Gurdjieff's extravagant life. He did not seem to be fenced off from the world, creating a highly visible cultural stratum without being pursued by the enemies of the spirit.

Alfredo

One of Lycurgus' best contributions was the factual invalidation of money. Spartan coins were made of iron, but they were not even worth their weight in iron, because they were tempered with vinegar so that the metal could not be reused. Moreover, they were so large and heavy that it took a yoke of oxen to carry a thousand drachmas. This served several purposes at the same time: to suppress greed - or at least to expose it, since a rich man needed a granary to store his fortune - to make theft difficult, and to maintain an autarchic system without contact with the foreign market. It was also a way of preventing the settlement in Sparta of greedy foreigners, who were viewed with great suspicion.

Fernando D. Sala

Reply to Alfredo and others:

How happy the demiurge must feel in the face of the impotent who say "gold and silver should be taken away, it is better to live in poverty". Many impotent people who cannot earn money make a virtue out of necessity and exclaim "how ugly it is to be rich, there is nothing better than being poor" or "I am poor because I want to be". In Aesop's fable, the fox who could not reach the grapes said: "grapes are no good, they must still be green, better not to eat them". The reality is that they are impotent and brown, that's all.

How much damage was done by Christianity with its postulates of "despise luxury and love poverty" or "always turn the other cheek". Of course that didn't count for the hierarchs. That food was for the great mass of mental imbeciles. How many idiots were fooled for 2,000 years by such concepts!

While the enemies of the spirit accumulated gold and silver, the Spartan warriors were paid in fake iron. In Sparta it was not possible to earn or accumulate money, as in today's Marxist regimes. While the masters accumulate gold, the slaves feel virtuous in poverty! The demiurge is smarter than these "virtuous" people. They deserve to remain slaves.

Gurdjieff: Perhaps that position of feet and arms in the photo is a coincidence, or a custom of the time. Gurdjieff was very young there. And if he had been a freemason, what would it matter? No one is born with gnosis, it must be acquired by supreme efforts.

There is nothing to suggest that Gurdjieff was on the side of characters of the stature of the sow Blavatsky. Let us look at five details that tell us a great deal about who Gurdjieff was and his system:

1. He fled Marxism from Russia, shortly after the outbreak of the revolution and when the Leninist genocide was just beginning. Gurjjeff knew perfectly well what Bolshevism would become.

2. In one of Gurdjieff's diagrams the demiurge, the lower God, and the Unknowable, the higher and true God, are clearly shown.

3. Gurdjieff's famous phrase, referring to the demiurge: "Our struggle for freedom is a struggle against God".

4. In Gurdjieff's system, if we change the word "moon" to "demiurge" we have a perfect gnostic system. According to Gurdjieff, it is the moon that feeds on the emanations of men and organic life. These exist for its supply. Of these same characteristics is the demiurge.

5. What Gurdjieff says about Essence and Personality reminds us of soul and spirit. Gurjjeff came quite close to the Gnosis, a few years before the appearance of the True and Eternal Gnosis in the world. But no one, prior to these last decades, ever had the true gnosis.

The appearance of gnosis in the world was achieved through supreme individual and collective efforts throughout history. Manichaeans, Cathars, etc. come closer and closer to gnosis, until in the 20th century it becomes complete. Complete means the small portion that is given to the clay man to know, the small portion that can enter this world as a deadly weapon against the works and poms of the demiurge satan and his armies of demons.

It was not until the supreme efforts of the 20th century that true gnosis was able to enter this world. How pale are the efforts of the past compared to these efforts (Spartans, Cathars, etc.)!

In the 20th century a deadly hole opened up in the world of the demiurge. A hole that no kabalistic magic has been able to close so far, and perhaps never will be able to close. Elements of the unknowable world are penetrating into the world of the demiurge through this hole, which will eventually cause it to explode. One of these elements is true gnosis, that portion of knowledge which can be understood and utilised by the clay man.

How pale the Cathar suicides look to us now! After the 20th century, the watchword is to destroy the false world of the demiurge, and only then to leave. The Cathars broke with the world. After the 20th century, the world must also be broken. Never leave before fulfilling the mission entrusted to you, a mission that the awakened and liberated spirit knows very well.

Everything that has happened in the wars of history is but a preparation for what happened in the 20th century. There, the quantitative produces the qualitative leap, achieved by the great individual and collective efforts and sacrifices. It is in the twentieth century that the supreme sacrifices and efforts produce the great change, the great hard break in the eternal war in this manvantara, the great blow never before received by the demiurge.

Now the world is different. The Spartan or Cathar way of life is no longer enough.

Now that greed and usury rule the world, anyone who thinks that material means must be given up to prosecute the war is a sleeper, a coward or a traitor. There are also the cowards who say "I am a warrior, but my weapons are my pen, my theories", or those who say "I am a warrior, but I must wait".

Wait for what? Wait to die of old age? They disguise their helplessness and their fears. They lie to themselves and they lie to others. Gnosis is already there, no more speculations are needed. The impotent and effeminate must step aside, the war of the unknowable is not for them.

Adrian Keber

I agree with Alfredo on several things, this Gurdjief called for the elimination of personality, just the opposite of what we should do, and don't forget that HE...our Leader...told us in his book that we should make a cult of our own personality, not destroy it as Gurdjief said, and you know why...because after physical death the only thing that prevails is our personality, but at the same time our personality is diluted until it disappears. By cultivating it, we try to perpetuate ourselves as long as possible after our physical death, if only to gain time until we can achieve our spiritual liberation. This is found in the Book of the Dead...Finally, all millionaires are not Awakened, and not all awakened are Millionaires, for the latter will only be Millionaires as long as it is useful to their end of liberation, but if it is not useful to them, they will not be Millionaires; what we can be sure of is that once awakened, and having passed various tests, we will lack nothing material, for the material automatically passes into the background. Even those awakened ones who become millionaires, care little or nothing for money, except to be able to finish liberating themselves... Greetings...

ruben sinin

Alfredo, you can live like a Spartan if you want, you don't need to live like Onassis, but prove to yourself and to us that you are not a liar, an impotent or an impostor. At least prove that you can do what Gurdjieff did that afternoon. Then you can burn the money if you want, or donate it to the orphan asylum. Prove that you are capable of earning it. Show that onanism is not one of your passions. All struggle is internal but also external. Are you so asleep that you ignore that external means are necessary?

Manuel

First of all, in my opinion, I feel that when you have to liberate yourself, you will determine which things (even of demiurgic manufacture) will serve you as a springboard to reach your goal, no matter which way of liberation you use. Perhaps it is acceptable to say that one has to learn to live with the demiurge, even if in a hypocritical way. I don't consider myself an awakened individual but when I read Nimrod and everything related to Hyperborean Gnosis I see the world differently, even my close relatives become insignificant in my life, you become more frozen.

and more aggressive to your surroundings. For those who have read a little Nimrod it will not be difficult to find repeated concepts in Gurdjieff's system, without reading Nimrod it is almost impossible to grasp the hidden concepts of Gurdjieff and any other authentically gnostic book. Gurdjieff knew more than what he wrote and what is written about him.

Manuel

I respect the opinion of some who are incredulous of Gurdjieff's methods, unfortunately Ouspensky's book FRAGMENTS is not suitable for doing any kind of practice and validating Gurdjieff's concepts. It is a theoretical book full of a lot of verbiage. To understand slightly the mechanicity and robotization to which Gurdjieff refers, two of the books written by Robert Anton Wilson PROMETHEUS RISING and QUANTUM PSYCHOLOGY are more useful. Wilson is one of the few who grasped the ideas of Gurdjieff and other like-minded authors. Unfortunately Wilson did not know the Gnosis exposed by Nimrod, but his exercises are worth to be taken into account.

Alfredo

Here there is a confusion in Fernando D. Sala's interpretation of my message according to a prejudice of his. I only said that there were other liberation movements that despised money. What this gentleman misinterprets, believing that I am making an apology for poverty by incomprehensibly identifying it with Christianity or Marxism. I think it is because of a complex he has in relation to this argument.

I don't think you read this paragraph written by me:

"Only a spiritual leader who creates an empire for a collective strategy of liberation needs millions of dollars".

I believe that this gentleman should judge by studying what he criticises and not on the basis of ideological complexes that he has structured in his mind.

By the way, confusing Marxism with Lycurgus' Sparta is very strong. Perhaps this gentleman does not know about the spiritual and social structure of Sparta. It is absurd to make such a statement.

Tell me, if Gurdjieff believed in the liberation of the spirit, why didn't he join the German liberation movement when he lived in Paris during the Second Great War? He did not escape from Marxism, he went on an expedition to look for dolmens as he explains in "The Material Question". They considered them neutral and did not persecute them. Then in Constantinople he decided not to return to Russia because he could not create his institutes there. He decided to look to Western Europe.

Nidia Volpi M.

According to Gurdjieff, the body and the soul are the personality, the ephemeral, the false. And the spirit would be what Gurdjieff calls the essence. The essence is eternal. When in life the essence has transformed the body and soul, what Gurdjieff calls "creation of the astral body", then that body and soul become eternal, the

vajra. There is no need to

To amplify the body and the soul, the personality, what needs to be amplified is the self, the eye of the spirit. By orienting the self effectively, the spirit is liberated. I don't think you should follow the "millionaires yes or no" dialogue. I have always known that a well awakened, strong and powerful warrior man easily masters money. Maybe because I am a woman, but I find it hard to imagine a hyperborean being poor or begging for alms. I admire the chattrya or samurai nobility. I don't think that Gurdjieff possessed pure gnosis, but he came very close. For me, the complete gnosis is Nimrod of Rosario. There is no other. Don't comment on Nimrod of Rosario because in trying to explain him, you will obscure him even more. He shines by himself and he does not need commentators or continuators who are eager to take the limelight. Thank you.

Adrian Keber

I notice a certain attack on Alfredo for his opinions expressed here about Gurdjieff. I think that what he said is respectable, whether one agrees or not. And with regard to having or not having money, I notice in the opinions given by Fernando D. Sala that it seems that he who does not have it, is a fool or a sleeper. If so, Nimrod of Rosario was the most asleep man of all, for when he wrote his work he was undergoing considerable economic hardship. I think we should be very cautious. Once again I say and maintain the following: Not all Millionaires are Awakened Men, and not all Awakened Men are Millionaires. There is proof both of one and the other. Once again I say and stand by the following: Not all Millionaires are Awakened Men, and not all Awakened Men are Millionaires. There is evidence of both the one and the other. In my case, frankly, I am not a millionaire, but since I woke up, I have never again been in want of anything material, and not just because I live in the greatest austerity. Moreover, I know that I am on my way to being "rich", but only as a way of exercising the will and seeing the demiurge, not as an end in itself. greetings!

paul

this question is for adrian keber. how did you manage to wake up?

Antonio J.

In this world of idiots, it seems to me that anyone who can't get money easily to fulfil his mission is either a mogul or a pajero (pajero: Argentinian for compulsive masturbator).

ricardo

Well, to me this question of being rich or not seems silly, and I don't have much time reading here, but each spirit is a being and each spirit knows how to take advantage of the hyperborean strategy as the case may be. There is no merit in being "extremely poor" nor in being "millionaire", they are only illusions of the demiurge, but each spirit knows how to apply the hyperborean strategy in order to achieve its liberation.

And I am not very learned in the subject but this looks to me like a war game, it is mere strategy, it is to keep in order to remember the wisdom of the spirit, for we have all been confused more or less according to the degree of exposure to the effects of the "strategy of confusion" of the synarchy. And all that helps in the liberation of the

whether it is the poverty of the renouncer or the wealth of the royalty.

And if I am wrong about something or if it still sounds like ideas of the demiurge jehovah satan, by the spirit tell me, because I am just a beginner and I want liberation of my spirit.

Verdino, Miguel

Poor are the lazy ones who don't want to work or study. Those who prefer alcohol, drugs and government subsidies. They should never be given any handouts. No more fattening up the idlers and the mafia of beggars.

german

regarding wealth and strategies for awakening, in the mystery of velli- cena billca a very important metaphor is given, the great majority of the kshatrias or almost all of them were members of the nobility or big landowners and even helped or promulgated some causes to save face, I think there is a lesson to learn from history...

Osiris Ghio

He who cannot earn money quickly and easily is either asleep, has severe psychic conflicts or is a shitter. Sleepy men are cowards and are truly terrified of the possibility of earning money. Try proposing a good deal to a sleeping man and you will see how quickly he will look for excuses and change the subject. Forget about the economically impotent, they are good for nothing. They only serve to masturbate in the solitude of their shelters while they ruminate their resentments.

Fernando D. Sala

What Gurdjieff calls "personality" is the sum of all the false selves of the soul. That must be destroyed, very well what Gurdjieff says. What Gurdjieff calls "essence" is the Spirit and its self, the self of the spirit. That is what must be increased and augmented. Very good, Gurdjieff. This is very close to Primordial Gnosis.

Antonio J.

Those who masturbate or indulge in orgasmic excesses are logically poor, because they have no energy, no ideas, their brains are dry. The same goes for those who decide to turn to drugs. Either they don't get jobs or they get slave jobs. And on top of that, they want the money of those of us who sacrifice ourselves by working and paying taxes to go into the pockets of these idlers! In short, they want us to pay them for their orgasms. They have turned the world upside down and it is going to take a lot of blood to turn it right side up.

Daniel Marchese

So great is the power of this Gnosis, that it was able to convert a man from a man who had no other way of life to a man who had no other way of life.

The oriented, poor, itinerant painter of watercolours, into the Supreme Fuhrer of Greater Germany and of the world. Even an Envoy like him needed to awaken and transmute. No one is born awake, not even the Fuhrer, said Nimrod of Rosario.

O. Ghio

They should not waste time trying to convince the poor. History was made by powerful leaders, and those are the millionaires or kings. Christianity triumphed and stopped being a poop when priests convinced Constantine. The Russian revolution triumphed when the bankers of the U.S.A. and England financed that movement. And so it always happened.

BERSERKER

BOOKS

